

SYĀM-SANEHĪ

of
ĀLAM

382

Vol. One

382

PANJAB UNIVERSITY LIBRARY

Class No.....

Author No.....

Hindi Ms.

8 H 1.09

B 575 S

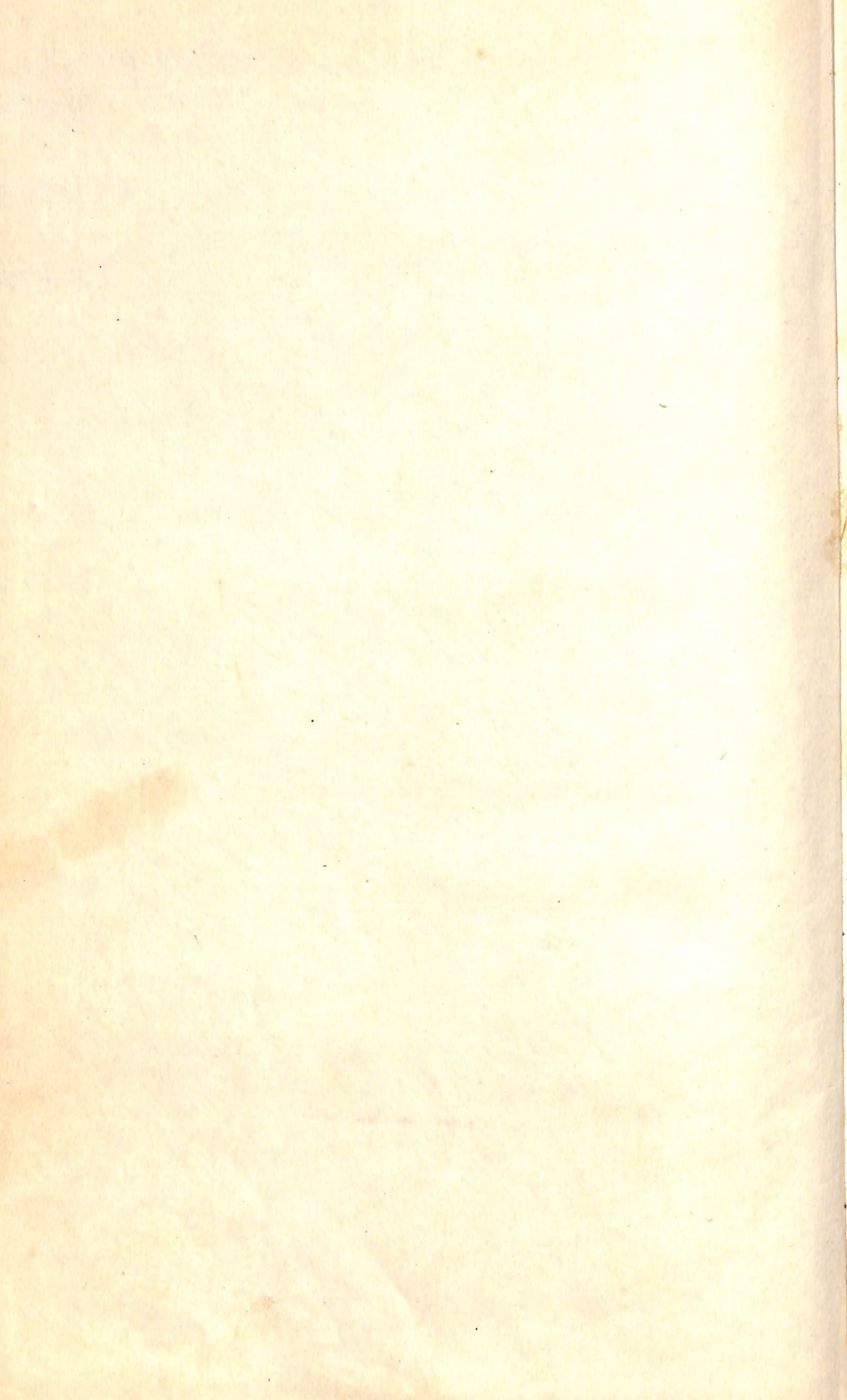
382 v.1

383 v.2

मनोत, एस० डी०

रुच्यमान हुनेही आदि आलम॥ पी०
एच० डी० हिन्दी के लिए शा... प्रबन्ध॥
२०० पृ०; २० पं० प्र० पृ० (मा० १ में) तथा
१८६ + २१ पृ०; २१ पं० प्र० पृ० (मा० २ में)

प्राप्यक्रम ८ हल्लन रजि० में



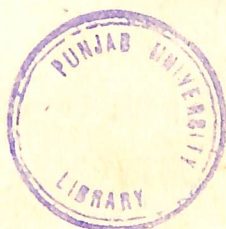
S Y Ā M - S A N E H Ī
of
Ā L A M

A renowned Muslim poet of the Kṛṣṇa-
Kāvya School-16th cen.
A.D.

critically edited
for the first time from original
Mss., with Introduction, Critical
Notes and Appendices.

by

S A R A N D Ā S S B H A N O T, M.A.
Hansraj College,
New Delhi.



VOLUME ONE

v.1
382

PREFACE.

The need for critical texts of important Sanskrit works was recognized long ago as a sine qua non for the study of the varied aspects of the life in ancient India. Classical Hindi occupies exactly the same position with regard to the medi-eval and Moghul periods. The need for preserving the Classical Hindi Texts, therefore, is as living as that of Sanskrit. This need is bound to be felt all the more now that Hindi has been recognized as a state language.

Free India is pledged to the promotion of secular idealism which only the collective good-will of all of its communities can help to build and strengthen. For this the significance of all attempts to promote good-will among the different sections of the people is obvious. And this cause of good-will is bound to be helped by a proper appraisalment of the efforts made by the different sections of the people in the past to understand and contribute to the common

PREFACE.

The need for critical texts of important Sanskrit works was recognized long ago as a sine qua non for the study of the varied aspects of the life in ancient India. Classical Hindi occupies exactly the same position with regard to the mediæval and Moghul periods. The need for the preserving the Classical Hindi Texts, therefore, is as living as that of Sanskrit. This need is bound to be felt all the more now that Hindi has been recognized as a state language. Free India is pledged to the promotion of secular idealism which only the collective good-will of all of its communities can help to build and strengthen. For this the significance of all attempts to promote good-will among the different sections of the people is obvious. And this cause of good-will is bound to be helped by a proper appraisement of the efforts made by the different sections of the people in the past to understand and contribute to the common

culture of this great country. The present attempt is intended as a humble contribution to that end.

A good many of Muslim poets in the past have enriched our common culture and Ālam occupies no doubt a position of distinct honour amongst them. Though widely popular for long his fame has mainly rested so far on the exquisite beauty and music of his stray stanzas. The study of Syām-Sanehī is bound to add to the estimation in which he has so far been held.

My attention to Syām-Sanehī was first drawn by a Gurumukhī Ms. of it in the Municipal Library of Patiala. The Ms. which has for its subject-matter a Paurānic story composed by a Muslim writer has been copied by a Sikh scribe in Gurumukhī script and is thus a glowing proof of the happy cordiality that prevailed amongst the various communities during the period when the self-seeking politicians had not yet stirred the

culture of this great country. The present attempt is intended as a humble contribution to that end.

A good many of Muslim poets in the past have enriched our common culture and Alam occupies no doubt a position of distinction amongst them. Though widely popular for long his fame has mainly rested so far on the exquisite beauty and music of his stray stanzas. The study of Syam-Sanehi is bound to add to the estimation in which he has so far been held.

My attention to Syam-Sanehi was first drawn by a Gurumukhi Ms. of it in the Municipal Library of Patiala. The Ms. which has for its subject-matter a Pauranic story composed by a Muslim writer has been copied by a Sikh scribe in Gurumukhi script and is thus a glowing proof of the happy cordiality that prevailed amongst the various communities during the period when the self-seeking politicians had not yet stirred the

communal passions of the masses for their selfish ends. I consider it a privilege to draw attention to such proofs of cordiality which have many profitable lessons for us today.

The text of Syām-Sanehī was first sent to the press in June, 1947 but the whole of it perished in the fire of communal frenzy. Leaving everything behind we had to run for life. Even the memory of those days is painful. The whole Text had to be prepared afresh under most abnormal and trying circumstances and it is today with a feeling of genuine relief and thankfulness that I commend this humble effort of mine to the sympathetic attention of scholars.

I must take this opportunity to express my feeling of gratefulness to Dr. Bhawānī Śāṅkar Yājñik of Lucknow who very kindly made it possible for me to make full use of a Ms. of the poem with him. I am exceedingly thankful to the authorities of

communal passions of the masses for their selfish ends. I consider it a privilege to draw attention to such proofs of cordiality which have many profitable lessons for us today.

The text of *Syam-Samant* was first sent to the press in June, 1947 but the whole of it perished in the fire of communal frenzy. Leaving everything behind we had to run for life. Even the memory of those days is painful. The whole Text had to be prepared afresh under most abnormal and trying circumstances and it is today with a feeling of genuine relief and thankfulness that I commend this humble effort of mine to the sympathetic attention of scholars.

I must take this opportunity to express my feeling of gratefulness to Dr. Bhawaní Sankar Yājñik of Lucknow who very kindly made it possible for me to make full use of a Ms. of the poem with him. I am exceedingly thankful to the authorities of

the Municipal Library of Patiala- especially to its learned Executive Officer Śrī Sir Jang Bahādur - for the kind permission to reproduce in photo a specimen page of the Ms. My thanks are also due to Paṇḍit Rām Nārāyan Miśra, formerly Secretary of the Nāgarī Pracāriṇī Sabhā who gave me every facility during my short visit to Benares in course of search for more Mss for Syām-Sanehī. I am particularly grateful to Prof. Viśwa Nāth Prasād Miśra of the Hindu University who ungrudgingly helped me to collect material and gave many valuable suggestions with regard to the present work.

I owe a deep debt of gratitude to my revered teacher Dr. Banārsī Dās Jain M.A., Ph.D., formerly Reader in Hindi at the Punjab University, Lahore- whom I had to bother with every difficulty of mine. At considerable inconvenience he enabled me to discuss the major portion of the Introduction to the present work with him and greatly profit

the Municipal Library of Patiala - especially to its learned Executive Officer Mr. Jang Bahadur - for the kind permission to reproduce in photo a specimen page of the Ms. My thanks are also due to Pandit Rām Narayan Misra, formerly Secretary of the Nāgarī Prachārī Sabhā who gave me every facility during my short visit to Benares in course of search for more Ms. for Sām-Samāh. I am particularly grateful to Prof. Vatsa Nath Prasad Misra of the Hindū University who ungrudgingly helped me to collect material and gave many valuable suggestions with regard to the present work.

I owe a deep debt of gratitude to my revered teacher Dr. Banārās Das Jain M.A., Ph.D., formerly Reader in Hindi at the Punjab University, Lahore - whom I had to bother with every difficulty of mine. At considerable inconvenience he enabled me to discuss the major portion of the Introduction to the present work with him and greatly profit

from his expert knowledge of the subject.

Without his encouraging advice at times when it was most needed it would have been really difficult to complete this work.

I am also greatly thankful to Messrs. Mehar Chand Lakshman Dass, formerly of Said Mithā, Lahore, for having undertaken to publish the text at a very difficult time for the firm.

SARAN DASS BHANOT.

Hans Raj College,
New Delhi.

1st February, 1951.

From his expert knowledge of the subject.
Without his encouraging advice at times when
it was most needed it would have been really
difficult to complete this work.

I am also greatly thankful to Messrs.
Meher Chand Lalwani, formerly of said
Mitha, Lahore, for having undertaken to
publish the text at a very difficult time
for the firm.

SARAN DAS BHANOT.

Hans Raj College,
New Delhi.

1st February, 1951.

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

1. Thākur ~~Siv~~ ^{Siv} Singh Sengar- Saroj (1877).
2. ~~Sir C. A.~~ Grierson- The modern Vernacular Literature of Hindustān (1889).
3. NPR 1903, 1904, 1909-1911, 1923-1925, 1935-1937.
4. Miśra Bandhus- Miśra Bandhu Vinod, First Edition 1913, Second Edition 1927.
5. Rām Nares Tripāthī- Kavita Kaumudī (1917).
6. F.E. Keay- A history of Hindī Literature (1920).
7. Bhagwān Dīn- Ālam-Keli (1922).
8. Śyām Sundar Dās (Ed).- Hasta -likhit-Pustakon Kā Saṅkṣipta Vivaraṇ Part I. (1923).
9. Śyām Sundar Dās- Hindī Śabda Sāgar Bhūmikā (1929).
10. Ācārya Rām Candra Sukla- Hindī Sāhitya Kā Itihās. First Edition (1929), 2nd Edition (1940).
11. Gaṅgā Prasād Sinh- Hindī Ke Musalmān Kavi (1926).
12. Śyām Sundar Dās- Hindī Bhāṣā aur Sāhitya (1930½).
13. Dr- Sūrya Kānta.- Hindī Sāhitya Kā Vivecanātmak Itihās (1931).
14. Thākur Kamal Dhārī Sinh- Musalmanon Kī Hindī Śevā (1935).
15. Dr. Rām Kumār Vermā.- Hindī Sāhitya Kā Ālocanātmak Itihās. (1938).
16. Gaṇes' Prasād Dvivedī- Kavi aur Kāvya Vol. III (1941).
17. Viśva Nāth Prasād Miśra- Ālam aur Un Kā Samaya- published in the N.P. Patrikā
18. Viśva Nāth Prasād Miśra (Ed)- Hasta- Likhit - Hindī Pustakon Kā Saṅkṣipta Vivaraṇ (1946).
19. Ācārya Catur Sen ~~Sāstri~~ ^{Sāstri}- Hindī Bhāṣā aur Sāhitya Kā Itihās (1946).
20. Śamśer Sinh Aśok Rāg-mālā - Nirṇaya (1946)

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

1. Thekur Shiv Singh Sangar - Saroj (1877).
2. Sir G. A. Grierson - The modern Vernacular Literature of Hindustan (1889).
3. N.P.R. 1903, 1904, 1905, 1911, 1922, 1925, 1935-1937.
4. Mistr Bandhu - Mistr Bandhu Vinod, First Edition 1913, Second Edition 1927.
5. Rām Nāth Tripathi - Kavita Kāmandi (1917).
6. F. E. Keay - A history of Hindi Literature (1922).
7. Bhagwan Dās - Alam-Kali (1922).
8. Gyan Sundar Dās (Ed.) - Hastā - Likhit-Pustak Kā Sankṣipta Vivaraṇ Part I. (1923).
9. Gyan Sundar Dās - Hindi Sādhā Sāgar Bhūmikā (1929).
10. Ācārya Rām Chandra Sukla - Hindi Sāhitya Kā Itihās, First Edition (1929), 2nd Edition (1940).
11. Gangā Prasad Singh - Hindi Ke Musalman Kavi (1926).
12. Gyan Sundar Dās - Hindi Bhāṣā aur Sāhitya (1930).
13. Dr. Gyan Kanta - Hindi Sāhitya Kā Vivesaṇ Itihās (1931).
14. Thekur Kamal Dharī Singh - Musalmanon Ki Hindi Sevā (1933).
15. Dr. Rām Kumar Verma - Hindi Sāhitya Kā Alocanātmak Itihās. (1938).
16. Gangā Prasad Divedi - Kavi aur Kavya Vol. II (1941).
17. Vīra Nāth Prasad Mistr - Alam aur Un Kā Sanyas - published in the N.P. Patrikā.
18. Vīra Nāth Prasad Mistr (Ed.) - Hastā - Likhit - Hindi Pustakon Kā Sankṣipta Vivaraṇ (1945).
19. Ācārya Catur Sen - Sāstri-Hindi Bhāṣā aur Sāhitya Kā Itihās. (1946).
20. Gyan - Shiv Singh Asok - Hāṁ māla - Nipāya (1948).

CONTENTS.

	Preface	i-v
	Bibliography	vi
	Abbreviations	vii
	Chapter I Description of Mss.	1
	Chapter II <u>ABBREVIATIONS.</u> Syām-Sanehi	
	Section I The history of the controversy regarding ĀLAM.	12
SS	Section II Different theories regarding Syām-Sanehi.	27
	Section III Ālam's life and thought	47
AK	Chapter III The works of ĀLAM	56
	Chapter IV The works of ĀLAM (contd.)	
MK	Chapter V Mādhavānal-Kām-Kandalā.	
	Chapter VI Syām-Sanehi (contd.)	93
NPR	Chapter VII Report on the search of Hindi Mss. published by the Nāgarī Pracārini Sabha of Benares.	
	Section I	127
NPS,	Section II Nāgarī Pracārini Sabha of Benares.	133
	Section III	143
RM	Section IV Rukmini-Maṅgal of Nand Dās.	153
RP	Section V Rukmini-Parinaya of Raghu Rāj	163
	Chapter VIII Sinh.	173
	Chapter IX Ālam's place in Hindi literature	180

ABBREVIATIONS.

SS	Gyām-Ganeshī.
AK	Ālam-Kellī.
MK	Mādhavānāl-Kām-Kandālā.
NPR	Report on the search of Hindi Mas. published by the Nāgarī Pracārīnī Sabha of Benares.
WPS	Nāgarī Pracārīnī Sabha of Benares.
RM	Pracārīnī Māhātī of Nandī Jās.
RP	Pracārīnī-Pārijāyā of Nāgarī Rāj.
	Chāh.

C O N T E N T S.

Preface		i-v
Bibliography		vi
Abbreviations		vii
Chapter I	Description of Mss.	i
Chapter II	The Author of Syām-Sanehi	
Section I	The History of the controversy regarding ĀLAM	12
Section II	Different theories regarding ĀLAM examined	27
Section III	Ālam's life and thought	47
Chapter III	The works of ĀLAM --- Unpublished texts	56
Chapter IV	The works of ĀLAM (contd)- Published texts	69
Chapter V	The works of ĀLAM (contd)- Syām-Sanehi (contents)	92
Chapter VI	Syām-Sanehi and Śrīmad Bhāgavata	107
Chapter VII	Syām-Sanehi in relation to some other important works dealing with the same theme	
Section.1	Rukmini-Maṅgal of Nand Dās and SS	127 ✓
Section.2	The Veli of Rāthor Prithirāj and SS	139 ✓
Section.3	Rukmini-Maṅgal of Hrdaya Rām and SS	143
Section.4	Prem-Sāgar and SS	145
Section.5	Rukmini-Parinaya of Raghu Rāj Singh and SS	146
Section.6	Kṛṣṇāyan and SS	157
Chapter VIII	Syām-Sanehi (Language, style and metre)	162
Chapter IX	Ālam's place in Hindī Literature	180

i-v	Preface
vi	Bibliography
vii	Abbreviations
1	Chapter I
	Chapter II
	Section I
12	Section II
27	Section III
47	Chapter III
55	Chapter IV
69	Chapter V
92	Chapter VI
107	Chapter VII
	Section 1
127	Section 2
132	Section 3
143	Section 4
145	Section 5
146	Section 6
157	Chapter VIII
162	Chapter IX
180	Literature
	Alam's place in Hindi
	style and metre
	Syam-Ganesh (transverse)
	Uttarayan and SS
	Āj Śāṅ and SS
	Rukmiṇī-Tarṇayā of Raghav
	from Sāgar and SS
	Rām and SS
	Rukmiṇī Māṅgal of Vyāsa
	and SS
	The Vell of Nāgarī Prithivī
	and SS
	Rukmiṇī Māṅgal of Veda
	dealing with the same theme
	some other important works
	Syam-Ganesh in relation to
	Bhāgavata
	Chapter VI
	Syam-Ganesh and Śūdras
	Syam-Ganesh (contd.)
	The works of Alam (contd.)
	Published texts
	The works of Alam (contd.)
	Unpublished texts
	Chapter III
	The works of Alam
	Alam's life and thought
	ing Alam examined
	Different theories regard-
	veray regarding Alam
	The history of the contro-
	The Author of Syam-Ganesh
	Description of Mas.

C H A P T E R I

DESCRIPTION OF Mss.

The present edition of Syām-Sanehī is based upon four Manuscripts named PAT, PUL, LUC and BEN. A detailed description of these Mss. is as follows:-

Ms. PAT - This Ms. was acquired from the Municipal Public Library Patiala. It contains 171 leaves, the size of each leaf being 5.9"x 3.3". With the exception of the first two and the last page containing four lines each the Ms. has six lines to each page. It is written in the Guru-Mukhī Script and begins with the following words:

१. ओं सतिगुर प्रसादि स्वस्ति श्री गणेशाय नमः ।

अथ स्याम सनेही लिख्यते आलम कृति ।

From the script and the beginning of the Ms. it may be concluded that the scribe was probably a Sikh gentleman. This fact indirectly throws light on the interest taken

CHAPTER I

DESCRIPTION OF MS.

The present edition of *Exim* is based upon four manuscripts named PAT, PUL, LUC and BM. A detailed description of these is as follows:-

Ms. PAT - This MS. was acquired from the Municipal Public Library, Paris. It contains 171 leaves, the size of each leaf being 8.0" x 3.3". With the exception of the first two and the last page containing four lines each the MS. has 41 lines to each page. It is written in the following script and begins with the following words:

From the script and the beginning of the MS. it may be concluded that the scribe was probably a Sikh gentleman. This fact indirectly throws light on the interest taken

by some Sikh writers in the study of Hindī poetry*. The Ms. is complete and is written in a fine legible hand. But it gives neither the name of the scribe nor the date of copying. From the general condition of the Ms. however it appears to be about 100 years old, though an estimate in such a case is always hazardous.

All the stanzas in the Ms. are named and numbered, the total number of stanzas being 184. Every doharā (dohā) is followed by a caupai (caupāī) consisting of a unit of eleven ardhālis. The order of eleven ardhālis forming a unit is more or less maintained throughout the Ms. Very few units contain more than eleven ardhālis.

* While at Lahore the present Editor had noticed about 500 Gurumukhī Mss. in the Punjab University Library. The majority of them were transcriptions of standard Hindī works like the Bhāgavata, Rām-carit-mānas, Bihārī Satsaī, Vrind Satsaī etc.

by some Sikh writers in the study of Hindi poetry*. The Ma. is complete and is written in a fine legible hand. But it gives neither the name of the scribe nor the date of copying. From the general condition of the Ma. however it appears to be about 100 years old, though an estimate in such a case is always hazardous.

All the stanzas in the Ma. are named and numbered, the total number of stanzas being 124. Every stanza (doha) is followed by a couplet (couple) consisting of a unit of eleven ardhais. The order of eleven ardhais forming a unit is more or less maintained throughout the Ma. Very few units contain more than eleven ardhais.

* While at Lahore the present writer had noticed about 500 Gurmukhi Ma. in the Punjab University Library. The majority of them were transcriptions of standard Hindi works like the Bhagavat, Ram-carit-manas, Bhakti Ratna, Virat Katak etc.

Pure tatsama forms are usually avoided.

Words generally end in short इ or उ such as

साथि, बराति बहुतु, क्षि, आनंदु, गनेसु, महैसु, नामु, अलपु, मनु, सुरि

In addition to this there is a general tendency towards inserting short इ in place

of short अ within a word itself. Thus नक्षत्र, कनक,

महल, कलस are found written as नक्षि, कनिक, महिल,

and कलिस respectively. Similarly in words

such as अरु, नउतन, गउरि etc. औ or अव is

written as अउ . सब is written as सम

almost throughout. ठ is generally written

as ड . For example the Ms. reads पढी for पढी

मूढ for मूढ and गूढ for गूढ . The Ms. is

on the whole comparatively free from grammatical and metrical defects. It ends thus:

इति श्री स्याम सनेही आलम किति भाखा समाप्तं सुमस्तु ।

Ms. PUL - This Ms. is from the Punjab

University Library Lahore. It is incomplete

and begins with परसरामबहुरो अवतरे i.e. the 7th

line of caupāi 32. Thus the first 31 stanzas

and the first 6 lines of caupāi 32 are missing.

Pure Sanskrit forms are usually avoided.
Words generally end in short \bar{a} or \bar{i} such as

In addition to this there is a general
tendency towards inserting short \bar{a} in place
of short \bar{i} within a word itself. Thus

are found written as

and respectively. Similarly in words
such as etc. \bar{a} or \bar{i} is

written as \bar{a} . is written as

almost throughout. \bar{a} is generally written

for example the \bar{a} . reads for

for and for. The \bar{a} . is

on the whole comparatively free from grammati-

cal and metrical defects. It ends thus:

Ms. P. 1 - This Ms. is from the Punjab

University Library Lahore. It is incomplete

and begins with the 1st line of the 1st

line of couplet 32. Thus the first 31 stanzas

and the first 6 lines of couplet 32 are missing.

The Ms. is dated Vikram Samvat 1717 and bears the name of the copyist. It ends thus:
 संवत् १७१७ विरषे मित्ती ज्येष्ठ वदि ७ सनिवारि पोथी
 लिखीसि पाहा विचिम्य संत ब्राह्मण । प्रगदास सुत वासी
 फत्तेपुरी । कतरादास ठाकुरदासाणीजी । जति जगा ।
 स्याम सनेही लिखी । सुम भवन्न कल्याणु ॥ १ ॥ अगरे
 मूरते समूरतु ।

From the use of विरषे for वर्षे in the date the copyist would seem to have hailed from Mārwar. The Ms. is not very carefully written and is not quite legible at several places.

As in the Ms. PAT, all the stanzas are numbered and contain the names of the metres employed therein. The doharā of PAT is shown as Dohā and caupāī as caupai throughout the Ms. The preceding dohā and the following unit of caupais both bear the same number. Thus while the concluding stanza in the Ms. PAT is numbered 184 it is numbered 92 in this Ms. The order of eleven ardhālis forming a unit is not strictly adhered to in this Ms. Several

The Ms. is dated Vikram Samvat 1717 and bears the name of the copyist. It ends thus:

From the use of [redacted] for [redacted] in the date [redacted] the copyist would seem to have hailed from Marwar. The Ms. is not very carefully written and is not quite legible at several places. As in the Ms. PAT, all the stanzas are numbered and contain the names of the metres employed therein. The dohars of PAT is shown as Doha and couplet as couplet throughout the Ms. The preceding doha and the following unit of couplets both bear the same number. Thus while the concluding stanza in the Ms. PAT is numbered 184 it is numbered 92 in this Ms. The order of eleven stanzas forming a unit is not strictly adhered to in this Ms. Several

units contain more than that number. A number of ardhālis appear in an order different from that in the Ms. PAT and some lines are found omitted here and there. In several places it presents a confused and conflicting orthography and abounds in scribal mistakes.

Like the Ms. PAT it also reads सब as सम and ठ as ड . When combined with a preceding consonant र is often written as र्ह , e.g. क्रम is given for क्रम . Again र्ह when combined with a preceding consonant is usually written with an additional short इ eg. कृष्ण, वृष, अमृत are written as कृष्ण, वृष and अमृत respectively.* Pure tatsama forms which are generally avoided in the Ms. PAT occur more frequently in this Ms. For example भगति, ब्रह्म, and निद्रा of PAT are found in this Ms. as भक्ति, ब्रह्म and निद्रा respectively.

* This is probably due to a tendency which can still be noticed in certain parts of the country to pronounce र्ह as र . For instance in Gujrat many people pronounce कृष्ण as कृष्ण and कृष्ण for कृष्ण , and so on. With a view to reproduce faithfully the pronunciation of Kṛṣṇa therefore an additional short इ would also be shown by the scribe.

units contain more than that number. A
number of archaisms appear in an order different
from that in the Ms. PAT and some lines are
found omitted here and there. In several
places it presents a confused and conflicting
orthography and abounds in scribal mistakes.
Like the Ms. PAT it also reads *ṣṭ* as *ṣṭ*
and *ṣ* as *ṣ*. When combined with a preced-
ing consonant *ṣ* is often written as *ṣṣ*, e.g.
ṣṣ is given for *ṣṣ*. Again *ṣṣ* when combined
with a preceding consonant is usually written
with an additional *ṣ*, e.g.
are written as *ṣṣ* and *ṣṣ* respectively.
For instance forms which are generally avoided
in the Ms. PAT occur more frequently in this
Ms. For example *ṣṣ* and *ṣṣ* of PAT are
found in this Ms. as *ṣṣ* and *ṣṣ* respectively.

* This is probably due to a tendency which
can still be noticed in certain parts of the
country to pronounce *ṣṣ* as *ṣṣ*. For instance in
Cuttack many people pronounce *ṣṣ* as *ṣṣ* and *ṣṣ*
for *ṣṣ* and so on. With a view to re-
produce faithfully the pronunciation of Kras
therefore an additional short *ṣ* would also
be shown by the scribe.

पुनि, is written as पुनि, . Similarly ओ and अव
^{not}
 are shown as अउ. गरिअतारा and अउर of PAT are
 found as गीरिअवतारा and अवर, respectively.

Ms. LUC - A copy of this Ms. was obtained
 from Śrīyut Dr. B.S.Yājñik of Lucknow. The
 Ms. bears the number 61/22 and contains 58
 leaves. The date of copying is given as
 Vikram Samvat 1775 and the name of the scribe
 as Dāl Cand. Its colophon reads thus:

इति श्री आलमकृत स्यामसनेही भाषाकृत संपूरन । सुभमस्तु ।
 सुभं भवतु । संवत् १७७५ मिति कालुन वदि ६ शुक्रवार
 को संपूरन भई । जैसी देषी तैसी लिपी । दसषत डालचंद
 ब्राह्मण के, पोथी दलीप साह की । शुभमस्तु ।

The stanzas in this Ms. are not numbered. With
 the exception of the first stanza all
 others do not also contain the names of the
 metres employed. The Ms. is complete but
 certain portions are found missing in its
 body. For example the portion beginning with
 the 4th line of stanza 18 and ending with the
 20th line of stanza 22 is entirely omitted.
 Similarly stanzas 164-166 and the first
 six lines of stanza 167 are missing. On the

is written as . Similarly 27 and 28
are shown as 27 and 28 of FAT are
found as 27 and 28 respectively.

Ms. LUC - A copy of this Ms. was obtained
from Robert Dr. H. S. Yelick of Jackson. The
Ms. bears the number 61/28 and contains 28
leaves. The date of copying is given as
Victor Savast 1775 and the name of the scribe
as El Cord. Its colophon reads thus:

The stanzas in this Ms. are not numbered. With
the exception of the first stanza all
others do not also contain the name of the
poet employed. The Ms. is complete but
certain portions are found missing in its
body. For example the portion beginning with
the 11th line of stanza 12 and ending with the
20th line of stanza 22 is entirely omitted.
Similarly stanzas 124-126 and the first
six lines of stanza 127 are missing. Of the

other hand there appear to be a number of additions and interpolations also. For instance the ardhāli गवरि पूजि etc. added after 1716 is obviously a later interpolation for besides disturbing the order ~~the~~ of 11 ardhālis to a unit it merely repeats the idea of the two subsequent lines. In many places the order of ardhālis also differs from that in PAT.

The form सम, of PAT and PUL is given as सब, in this Ms. and words like, पढी, चढत, मूढ गूढ etc. contain ढ instead of ड of PAT and PUL.

क्रिस्न, of PAT and कृष्ण, of PUL are shown as किस्न in this Ms. गरि, of PAT or गौरि of PUL is generally written as गवरि. The word कमल of PAT and PUL is often written as कवल, and रुकम, and रुकमनि as रुकुम and रुकुमिनि respectively. Comparatively pure tatsama forms are to be found more in this Ms. than in PUL.

Ms. BEN - This in fact is a report of some Mss. and does not contain the whole text of Syām-Sanehi. It gives only some portions of

other hand there appear to be a number of
additions and interpolations also. For ins-
tance the archaism *जयति* added after
1718 is obviously a later interpolation
for besides disturbing the order the of 11
archaism to a unit it merely repeats the
idea of the two subsequent lines. In many
places the order of archaisms also differs
from that in PAT.
The form of PAT and PUL is given as
in this Ms. and words like
etc. contain 5 instead of 3 of PAT and PUL.
of PAT and of PUL are shown as
in this Ms. of PAT or of PUL
is generally written as . The word
of PAT and PUL is often written as and
and as and respectively.
Comparatively pure Sanskrit forms are to be
found more in this Ms. than in PUL.
Ms. BHW - This in fact is a report of some
Mss. and does not contain their whole text of
even Sanskrit. It gives only some portions of

the text by way of quotations. These portions ordinarily agree with those of PAT and PUL. Inspite of my best efforts the Ms. reported could not be obtained.

The Mss. PUL and LUC both are dated. PUL being dated the Vikram Samvat 1717 is the oldest and nearest to the date of the author. Generally the oldest Ms. is taken to be more reliable. But in some cases a later Ms. may prove to be more trustworthy when it is transcribed from an earlier proto-type. For constituting the present text I have made PAT as my primary base for collation latest though it may appear from its general condition. This is because this ms gives the text in its entirety and has preserved comparatively purer forms of Avadhī and is also relatively free from the scribal lapses and over-writing and thus is more reliable. In other Mss. the text appears to be defective at several places

the text by way of quotations. These portions ordinarily agree with those of PAT and TUN. In spite of my best efforts the text reported could not be obtained.

The Mas., PUL and LUC both are dated. PUL being dated the Vikram Samvat 1717 is the oldest and nearest to the date of the author. Generally the oldest Ms. is taken to be more reliable. But in some cases a later Ms. may prove to be more trustworthy when it is transcribed from an earlier proto-type. For consulting the present text as I have made PAT as my primary base for collation I feel though it may appear from its general condition. This is because this gives the text in its entirety and has preserved comparatively pure form of Avadhi and is also relatively free from the scribbled lines and over-writing and thus is more reliable. In other Ms. the text appears to be defective at several places

where exact meanings can not be made out.

With PAT as the primary base I have given the variants from other Mss. below. Wherever the reading in PAT is illegible or defective and does not make suitable sense I have selected one from other Mss. and given the PAT reading below. In cases where all the Mss. disagree with regard to a particular reading, grammar, metre and general style of the author have been taken into consideration for selecting a reading. The following few examples will illustrate the method which I have followed in editing the present text:-

In 1.6 PAT reads बिभूतनि for the LUC reading बिभूति . The reading of PAT is defective firstly because it does not make sense here and secondly because it does not meet the requirements of metre which needs a reading of three syllables instead of four. Hence the reading बिभूति of LUC has been selected and बिभूतनि of PAT has been recorded below:

where exact meaning can not be made out.

With PAT as the primary base I have

given the variant Frothier base below.

Wherever the reading in PAT is illegible

or defective and does not make suitable sense

I have selected one from other Mss. and

given the PAT reading below. In cases where

all the Mss. disagree with regard to a

particular reading, grammar, metre and

general style of the author have been taken

into consideration for selecting a reading.

The following few examples will illustrate

the method which I have followed in editing

the present text:-

In 1.8 PAT reads for the LUC reading

. The reading of PAT is defective

thrice because it does not make sense here

and secondly because it does not meet the

requirements of metre which needs a reading

of three syllables instead of four. Hence

the reading of LUC has been selected

and of PAT has been recorded below

In 2.6 the reading *निरधार* of PAT does not suit the metre which requires lengthening of the first syllable. The reading *निर्धार* of LUC is therefore accepted.

In 9.5 PAT reads *सावनकी* for the reading *सावकी* of LUC. The former reading is incorrect as it gives the meaning of the month Sāvan (Skt. Śrāvana) and cannot be construed with *मेर* and *कुहकी*. The LUC reading *सावकी* (Skt. *श्रावकी*) giving the sense of a young pea-hen is hence preferred. The scheme of the metre also supports this reading.

After 55.12 LUC reads two ardhālis *असरन* *सरन ०* and *गुनमाला भूषण* which are not found in PAT and PUL. They appear to be later additions as they disturb the order of the unit and do not add much to the sense. They are therefore recorded below and not included in the text.

After 66.8 LUC and PUL add an ardhāli *आनंद कथा ०* which also is probably a case of

In 2.6 the reading of PAT does not suit the metre which requires lengthening of the first syllable. The reading of LUC is therefore accepted.

In 2.5 PAT reads [] for the reading of LUC. The former reading is incorrect as it gives the meaning of the month Sāvan (Skt. Śrāvaṇa) and cannot be contrasted with [] and [] (Skt. Śrāvaṇī) giving the sense of a young peewee is hence preferred. The scheme of the metre also supports this reading.

After 2.12 LUC reads two ardhāśva and [] which are not found in PAT and PUL. They appear to be later additions as they disturb the order of the unit and do not add much to the sense. They are therefore recorded below and not included in the text.

After 2.13 LUC and PUL add an ardhāśva which also is probably a case of

interpolation. It disturbs the scheme of 11 ardhālis to a unit and is also not supported by the context. It is likewise not included in the text.

In 66.9 PAT reads सत्रु, and PUL सुत,. Both these readings are incorrect. The reading सत, of LUC in the sense of 'truth' is therefore accepted.

A word about the punctuation observed in the recording of the variants may not be out of place . Different variants for one and the same reading are separated from each other by a semi-colon, the final variant being followed by a comma after which the variants for the next reading are recorded. Thus while a comma indicates that all the variants of the same reading have been recorded before it, a semi-colon means they are still being continued. This has been uniformly observed irrespective of its merits or demerits.

interpolation. It disturbs the scheme of
it applies to a unit and is also not
supported by the context. It is likewise not
included in the text.

In CC. 2 PAT reads [redacted] and IUI [redacted]. Both
these readings are incorrect. The reading
of IUC in the sense of 'truth' is therefore
accepted.

A word about the punctuation observed
in the recording of the variants may not be
out of place. Different variants for one
and the same reading are separated from each
other by a semi-colon, the final variant being
followed by a comma after which the variants
for the next reading are recorded. Thus while
a comma indicates that all the variants of
the same reading have been recorded before it,
a semi-colon means they are still being con-
tinued. This has been uniformly observed in-
respective of the units or demarcata.

C_H_A_P_T_E_R_ _ _ _ II

THE AUTHOR OF SYĀM-SANEHĪ

SECTION 1 - The history of the controversy regarding Ālam.

The history of the controversy goes back to 1877 in which year was published from the Naval Kishore Press Lucknow the well known 'Saroj' of Thākur Śiv Sinh Sengar. This work which is a compilation based upon earlier anthologies like the 'Hazarā' of Kālidās and the Sundarī Tilak of Bhārtendu Hariścandra available to the author, treats of about 836 Hindī poets. It is the first Indian attempt to write a history of Hindī poetry, though the French writer Garcinde Tassy had already made a beginning in 1839 when he wrote his 'History of Hindustānī Literature'. To the Research Student of today the 'Saroj' is bound to appear extremely crude and unsatisfactory from every point of view.

THE AUTHOR OF SYAM-SAMMI

SECTION I - The history of the controversy regarding Alau.

The history of the controversy goes back to 1877 in which year was published from the Naval Kishore Press Lucknow the well known 'Saroj' of Tishur Shiv Singh Gangar. This work which is a compilation based upon earlier anthologies like the 'Hazarat' of Kallidas and the Sundari Tilak of Bhartendu Harishchandra available to the author, treats of about 836 Hindi poets. It is the first Indian attempt to write a history of Hindi poetry, though the French writer Garcinde Tassy had already made a beginning in 1838 when he wrote his 'History of Hindustani Literature'. To the Research Student of today the 'Saroj' is bound to appear extremely crude and unsatisfactory from every point of view.

Its information is often meagre and its chronology in several cases defective. Yet we must not forget that it was written at a time when the available material for research was practically nil. In fact it is doubtful if anything as better could be produced under the circumstances in which it was written.

The 'Saroj' mentions a poet Alam, gives Samvat 1712 as the date of his birth and quotes the following two stanzas as specimens of his poetry.

आलम ऐसी प्रीति पर, सरबस दीजै वारि ।
गुप्त, प्रकट कैसी रहै, दीजै कपट पिटारि ॥ १ ॥

जानत औलि किताबन कों जे निसाफ के माने कहै हैं ते चीन्है ।
पालत हौ इत आलम कों उत नीकै रहीम के नाम कों लीन्है ॥
मोहम्मशाह तुम्हें करता करिवे को दिलीपति हैं वर दीन्है ।
काबिल हैं ते रहैं किन्हूँ कहूँ काबिल होत हैं काबिल कीन्है ॥

शिवसिंह सरोज (नवलकिशोर
प्रेस, लखनऊ), सप्तम संस्करण,
सन् १९२६

The information is often meagre and its
chronology in several cases defective.
Yet we must not forget that it was written
at a time when the available material for
research was practically nil. In fact it
is doubtful if anything is better could
be produced under the circumstances in which
it was written.
The 'Gazet' mentions a poet Alan,
died August 1713 as the date of his
death and gives the following two stanzas
as specimens of his poetry.

The 'Saroj' further tells us that Ālam was originally a Sanādhyā Brāhman who falling in love with a muslim woman, a dyer by trade, had accepted Islam and that he remained for a long time in the service of Prince Muzzam - the Mozam Shāh of stanza No.2 above - the son of Emperor Shāh Jahān*. Shāh Jahan, however, had no son of that name; Mozam Shāh, therefore, must be identified with Prince Muazzam, the son and successor of Aurangzeb who ruled after him from 1707 A.D. to 1712 A.D. as Bahādur Shāh.

The Modern Vernacular Literature of Hindustān (1889) ' Dr. Grierson followed ' in 1889 with his

'The Modern Vernacular Literature of Hindustān' which work according to himself

*

आलम कवि सं० १७१२ में उत्पन्न । पहले सनाढ्य ब्राह्मण थे, पीछे किसी रंगरेज़िन के इश्क में मुसलमान होकर मुअज्जमशाह शाहजादे शाहजहान बादशाह की खिदमत में बहुत दिनों तक रहे । कविता बहुत सुन्दर है ।

सरोज, सप्तम संस्करण १९२६ पृ० ३८०

The 'Gazet' further tells us that
Islam was originally a Sindhia Brahmin who
telling in love with a Muslim woman,
a dyer by trade, had accepted Islam and
that he remained for a long time in the
service of Prince Bham - the Meem Shah
of stanza No. 2 above - the son of Emperor
Shah Jahan. Shah Jahan, however, had no
son of that name. Bham Shah, therefore,
must be identified with Prince Bham.
The son and successor of Aurangzeb who
ruled after him from 1707 A.D. to 1719 A.D.
as Bahadur Shah.

The Modern Vernacular Literature of
Hindustan (1882) in 1882 with his

The Modern Vernacular Literature of
Hindustan, which work according to himself

was principally based on the 'Saroj'*. His notice of Ālam** agrees with that of the 'Saroj' except that he gives 1700 A.D. as the year of the poet's birth which obviously is an unconscious slip. It clashes seriously with his own assumption of the poet's association with Muzzam^a who is known to have died in 1712 A.D. and who consequently could not have been the patron of the poet born only twelve years before his death. Obviously what the author intended was 1700 V.E. in lieu of 1700 A.D.

Although the author of the 'Saroj' had spoken of a collection of about 500 stanzas of Ālam lying with Munshī Devī Prasād of Ajmer there is nothing to prove that either he or Dr. Grierson had any first hand knowledge of any of Ālam's

* Vide Notice 595, p. 128.

** Vide Notice 181, p.72

was principally based on the 'Caret'. His
notice of Alan** agrees with that of the
'Caret', except that he gives 1700 A.D. as

the year of the poet's birth which

obviously is an unconscious slip. It

coincides seriously with his own assumption

of the poet's association with Munster

who is known to have died in 1717 A.D.

and who consequently could not have been

the father of the poet born only twelve

years before his death. Obviously what

the author intended was 1700 V.E. in

1700 of 1700 A.D.

Although the author of the 'Caret'

had spoken of a collection of about 600

stanzas of Alan living with Linnell Levi

instead of Alan there is nothing to prove

that either he or Dr. Gifford had any

first hand knowledge of any of Alan's

* Vide Notice 882, p. 124.

** Vide Notice 181, p. 72.

works. The first of Alam's works to be reported to the literary world was the Ālam-Keli (AK) a Ms. of which was first reported in the annual report on the search of Hindī Mss. for the year 1903 published by the Nāgarī Pracārīnī Sabhā of Benares in 1905. This Ms. of AK was dated 1753 V.E. which date did not disturb the previous assumption regarding Ālam. The belief in the existence of a single Ālam who was patronized by Prince Muazzam still held the field. The authorship of AK was credited to this protege of Muazzam.

N.P.R. (1904) ; The Nāgarī Pracārīnī Report
(NPR) for the year 1904,

published in 1907, announced the discovery of the work 'Mādhavānāl-Kām-Kandalā' (MK) by a poet Ālam who according to this work itself flourished in 991 A.H* i.e.

* Some Mss. read 951 A.H. in place of 991 A.H. which, however, must be considered incorrect in view of the specific reference in the poem to Emperor Akbar and his minister Todar Mal.

works. The first of Alam's works to be reported to the literary world was the Alam-Kelli (AK) a Ms. of which was first reported in the annual report on the search of Hindi Mss. for the year 1903 published by the Nagari Prasanghi Sabha of Benares in 1903. This Ms. of AK was dated 1753 V.S. which did not disturb the previous assumption regarding Alam. The belief in the existence of a single Alam who was patronized by Prince Musam still held the field. The authorship of AK was credited to this protege of Musam.

H.P.R. (1904) : The Nagari Prasanghi Report

(W.R.) for the year 1904.

published in 1907, announced the discovery of the work 'Madhavanaf-Kam-Kandals' (MK) by a poet Alam who according to this work itself flourished in 921 A.H. i.e.

* Some Mss. read 921 A.H. in place of 921 A.H. which, however, must be considered incorrect in view of the specific reference in the poem to Emperor Akbar and his minister Tatar Bai.

1583 A.D. The then Editor 'Śyām Sundar Dās' wrote in his report that this Ālam the author of MK flourished during the reign of Akbar and consequently was different from another poet of the same name who was in the service of Prince Muazzam. Thus for the first time it was proclaimed that there were two Ālams instead of one viz. one the author of MK who was contemporaneous with Akbar, the other the author of AK who was a protege of Muazzam.

Miśra-Bandhu- In 1913 was published the 'Vinod'
Vinod(1913) ' of the Miśra brothers. It

accepted the lead of the 'Saroj' in toto and accordingly assigned 1740 -1770 V.E. to Ālam, without taking any notice of MK, the discovery of which had been reported in NPR for the year 1904. The Yājñik trio* that was aware of the discovery of MK severely assailed this opinion of the

* Śrīyut Māyā Śaṅkar and his two nephews Prof. Jīwan Śaṅkar and R.S. Dr. Bhavānī Śaṅkar.

1883 A.D. The then Editor 'Sām Sundar Das

wrote in his report that this Alam the
author of MK flourished during the reign
of Akbar and consequently was different
from another poet of the same name who

was in the service of Prince Musam.

Thus for the first time it was proclaimed

that there were two Alams instead of one

viz. one the author of MK who was con-

temporaneous with Akbar, the other the

author of AK who was a protégé of Musam.

Abd al-Rahman - In 1812 was published the 'Vind'
Vind (1812)

of the Mirra brothers. It

accepted the lead of the 'Sarej' in toto

and accordingly assigned 1740-1770 V.E.

to Alam, without taking any notice of

MK, the discovery of which had been reported

in NPH for the year 1904. The Yajñik title

that was aware of the discovery of MK

severely assailed this opinion & the

* Shriyut Maya Gahar and his two nephews
Prof. Jivan Gahar and H.S. Dr. Bhavani
Gahar.

'Vinod' in the columns of the 'Maryādā' of April 1915 and re-iterated their stand in the 'Mādhurī' of December 1924. They expressed themselves strongly against Alam being associated with Muazzam instead of Akbar on the basis of a single stanza of doubtful authenticity, (जानत श्रौति etc.) cited by the 'Saroj'. There is no double entendre according to them in that oft-quoted stanza. The word Alam there means nothing more than 'the world' and has no reference to any poet of that name. With evidence drawn from the 'Dohā-sār-Saṅgrah' the Yājñik authors were able to prove that the poetry of Alam had been popular definitely before 1710 V.E., the year of composition of that work.

NPR. 1909-11,¹ NPR for the years 1909-11

published in 1914 noticed another work of Alam i.e. 'Ālam Kavi Kī Kavita'. This

'lined' in the columns of the *Harvard*
of April 1915 and re-litigated their stand
in the *Madhuri* of December 1934. They

expressed themselves strongly against
Alam being associated with *Musam* instead
of *Akbar* on the basis of a single stanza

of doubtful authenticity. (52)

cited by the 'Gazet'. There is no
doubt entertained according to them in that
off-quoted stanza. The word *Alam* there
means nothing more than 'the word' and
has no reference to any poet of that name.
With evidence drawn from the 'Deha-sar-
Samrahi' the *Yajñik* authors were able to
prove that the poetry of *Alam* had been
popular definitely before 1710 V.S., the
year of composition of that work.

WPR. 1009-II, WPR for the year 1909-II

published in 1914 noticed another work of
Alam i.e. '*Alam Kavi Ki Kavita*'. This

work was attributed to the author of AK who was distinguished from the author of MK (vide NPR 1903).

Kavitā Kaumudī
(1917)

Ram Nares̄ Tripathī in his

'Kavitā Kaumudī' published in 1917 went back to the lead of the 'Saroj', conceding, of course without argument, the existence of only a single Alam the contemporary of Muazzam. In a way he beat the earlier supporters of the 'Saroj', for he fathered the authorship of MK also on the protege of Muazzam. He was in all probability writing on mere heresay. It is amusing to find that this view of his, untenable even at its inception and then long since exploded should be found repeated in the seventh edition of the 'Kavitā Kaumudī' published in 1946.

Keay's 'History of
Hindī Literature'
(1920) and Bhagwan
Din's Editio
Princeps of AK (1922)

' F.E.Keay in his
' 'A History of Hindī
' Literature' merely

work was attributed to the author of
 AK who was distinguished from the author
 of MR (vide WFR 1908)...

Kavita Ramani
 (1917)
 Ram Nares Tripathi in his
 Kavita Ramani published in 1917 went

back to the head of the 'Barot', conceding
 of course without argument, the existence
 of only a single Alam the contemporary of
 Hussain. In a way he beat the earlier
 supporters of the 'Barot', for he fathered
 the authorship of MR also on the protégé
 of Hussain. He was in all probability
 writing on mere hearsay. It is amusing
 to find that this view of his, untenable
 even at its inception and then long since
 exploded should be found repeated in the
 seventh edition of the Kavita Ramani
 published in 1946.

Princips et AA (1932)
 Din's Edition
 (1930) and Bhawan
 Hindi Literature
 K. A. Kesri in his
 'A History of Hindi
 Literature' merely

re-affirmed the view of the 'Saroj' and the 'Vined' without critically examining them. And so did Bhagwan Dīn in his introduction to the Editio Princeps of AK which he published in 1922 on the basis of ^a Ms. of 1753 V.E. secured from the Sarasvatī Bhandār Benares.

The 'Vivaran' of NPS(1923) ' The Nāgarī Pracarīnī Sabhā (NPS)

published in 1923 its consolidated catalogue of Hindi Mss. discovered during the period 1900-1911 under the title of हस्तलिखित हिन्दी पुस्तको का संक्षिप्त विवरण. The 'Vivaran' assigned Alam to C 1753 V.E., gave Muazzam as his patron and ascribed to him the authorship of AK, MK and Alam Kavi Kī Kavita. It is strange that the Editor should have subscribed to this in view of his own findings published in NPR for the year 1904.

The Yajñikś attacked this view of the 'Vivaran' in the 'Madhurī' of June 1929 and reiterated their views in the

re-affirmed the view of the 'Sanskrit' and
the 'Vedas' without critically examining
them. And so did Bhawan Das in his
introduction to the Little Prince of
AK which he published in 1923 on the
basis of Ms. of 1753 V.E. secured from
the Saraswati Bhandar Benares.

The 'Vivara' : The Nagari Pracharini Sabha (NPS)
published in 1923 its con-

solidated catalogue of Hindi Ms. discovered
during the period 1900-1911 under the title

The

'Vivara', assigned them to C 1753 V.E..

gave Bhawan Das as his patron and ascribed

to him the authorship of AK, MR and AM

Kavi Ki Kavitā. It is strange that the

latter should have subscribed to this

in view of his own findings published in

NPR for the year 1904.

The Yajñikā attacked this view at

the 'Vivara' in the 'Madhura' of June

1923 and reiterated their views in the

December issue of the same year.

'Hindī Ke Musalmān Kavi' (1926) Gaṅgā Prasāda² Sinha in his
'Hindī Ke Musalmān Kavi'

published from Benares in 1926, accepting the view of the Yājñik scholars assigned the authorship of AK, MK and a collection of miscellaneous stanzas to Ālam, the contemporary of Akbar, with whom he also associated the romance with Sheikh.

'Vind' - 2nd Edition (1927)

In 1927 the 'Vind' went through its second

edition. This time the Editors modified their previous stand regarding Ālam.

In fact this modification was long overdue. They expressed themselves this time in favour of associating Ālam with Akbar's reign. and in view of the evidence of the 'Saroj' conceded the possibility of there being two poets of the same name Ālam. But they did not discuss further the implications of this possibility.

December issue of the same year.

George Pressadrian in his

ndi Ke Balañ
' (1937)

'Hindi Ke Musalman Kavi'

published from Benares in 1936, accepted
the view of the Yashik scholars assigned
the authorship of AK, MM and a collection
of miscellaneous stanzas to Alam, the
contemporary of Akbar, with whom he
also associated the romance with Sheikh.

In 1937 the 'Vined' was
through the second

'Vined' - 2nd
' (1937)

edition. This time the Editors modified
their previous stand regarding Alam.
In fact this modification was long overdue.
They expressed themselves this time in
favour of associating Alam with Akbar's
reign, and in view of the evidence of the
'Vined' conceded the possibility of there
being two poets of the same name Alam.
They did not discuss further the implica-
tions of this possibility.

<u>'Hindī Sāhitya Kā</u>	:	
<u>Itihās (1929) and</u>	:	In 1929 NPS
<u>'Hindī Śabda Sāgar'</u>	:	
<u>(Bhūmika Bhāg) Vol. VIII</u>	:	published the
<u>(1929).</u>	:	
		'Hindī Sāhitya

Kā Itihās' by Ācārya Rām Candra Śukla and the eighth volume of the 'Hindī Śabda Sāgar' comprising its introduction. Both of them strangely enough reiterated the totally obsolete view of there being a single Ālam associated with Muazzam who wrote not only AK and a large number of Stray stanzas on erotic subjects but also MK.

'Hindī Bhāṣā aur Sāhitya' (1930) Śyām Sundar Dās in his 'Hindī Bhāṣā Aur Sāhitya' which first appeared in 1930 and later in a revised and enlarged form in 1937 assigned to Ālam a place at the fag-end of the Rīti School without giving much detail or argument. He once again failed to profit by his own findings published in NPR for the year 1904.

'Hindī Sāhitya Kā Vivecanātmak Itihās' (1931) ' Dr. Sūryakānta also - who published his 'Hindī

Sāhitya Kā Vivecanātmak Itihās' in 1931 - did not take any notice of MK and only repeated the statement of the author of the 'Saroj' and Dr. Grierson.

'Musalmānon Kī Hindī Sevā' (1935) ' Thākur Kamal Dhārī Sinh Kamalēś in his

'Musalmānon Kī Hindī Sevā' which was published in 1935, for the first time put forward the view that MK and AK were the works of one and the same Ālam who flourished in the 16th century (C.1620 V.E) He was able to take this courageous stand which meant definitely a breaking away from the 'Saroj' on the basis of the evidence of the 'Dōhā-Sār-Sangrah' to which the attention of the scholars had already been drawn by Māyā Sankar Yajñik many years ago and which always had been ignored by them.

Dr. Suryakanta also - who
published his 'Hindi

'Hindi Sāhitya'
'Kā Vivacānatmak'
'Itihās' (1931)

'Sāhitya Kā Vivacānatmak Itihās' in 1931 -
did not take any notice of MK and only re-
ated the statement of the author of the
'Saroj' and Dr. Grierson.

Thakur Kamal Datt Singh

Kamala in his

'Muslimon Ki Hindi
'Seva' (1935)

'Muslimon Ki Hindi Seva' which was
published in 1935, for the first time
put forward the view that MK and AK were
the works of one and the same Alam who
flourished in the 16th century (C. 1620 V. 1).
He was able to take this courageous stand
which meant definitely a breaking away
from the 'Saroj' on the basis of the
evidence of the 'Jōha-Sar-Sangrah' to
which the attention of the scholars had
already been drawn by Mays Bankar Yashik
many years ago and which always had been
ignored by them.

'Hindī Sāhitya Kā ' Dr. Rām Kumār Varmā
Ālocanātmak Itihās' (1938) and 'Kavi Aur' in his 'Hindī Sāhitya Kā
Kāvya' (1941) 'Ālocanātmak Itihās' pub-

lished in 1938 and 'Hindī Sāhitya Kā
Āitihāsik Anuśīlan' published in 1946,
Ācārya Rām Candra Śukla in the revised
and enlarged edition of his 'Hindī
Sāhitya Kā Itihās' published in 1940,
Gaṇeś Prasād Dvivedī in his 'Kavi Aur
Kāvya' Vol.III published in 1941, and
the Editor of NPR for the years 1923-25
published in 1944 - all/supported the
theory of two Ālams - one the author of
MK who wrote in Avadhī in the 16th
century and the other, the author of AK
and other miscellaneous erotic stanzas
who wrote a hund^{red} years later in Braj.
It was the latter Ālam who was concerned
in the romance with Sheikh.

NPR (1935-37) NPR 1935-37 which was publish-
ed in the Nāgarī Pracāriṇī

Dr. Ram Kumar Varma
in his 'Hindi Sahitya Ka
Alochanam Itiha' (1938) and 'Hindi Sahitya Ka
Alochanam Itiha' (1941)

It is in 1938 and 'Hindi Sahitya Ka
Alochanam Itiha' published in 1941,
Aacharya Ram Kumar Varma in the revised
and enlarged edition of his 'Hindi

'Sahitya Ka Itiha' published in 1941,
Ganga Prasad Dwivedi in his 'Hindi Aur
Kavya' Vol. III published in 1941, and
the Editor of WPR for the years 1933-35
published in 1941 - all supported the

theory of two Alams - one the author of
AK who wrote in Avadhi in the 16th
century and the other, the author of AK
and other miscellaneous erotic stanzas
who wrote a hundred years later in Braj.
It was the latter Alam who was concerned
in the romance with Shikhi.

WPR 1933-37 which was published
in the Nagari Prakashan

Patrikā for Māgha 1997 V.E. reported two more works of Ālam - Syām-Sanehi also called Rukmāni-Vyahalo and Sudāmā-Carit. It ascribed Syām-Sanehi to Ālam of the 16th century and Sudāmā-Carit to a protege of Muazzan of that name. It also reported the discovery of another Ālam, the author of 'Granth Sañjīvan', a work on medicine, obviously different from the poet or poets of that name.

<u>Views of Prof.</u>	Prof. Viśwanath Prasād
<u>Viśwanath Prasād</u>	Misra of the Benares Hindu
<u>Misra, Ācārya Catur</u>	University in his paper
<u>Sen Sastri and Prof.</u>	
<u>Samsar Sinh Asok.</u>	

on 'Ālam Aur Un Kā Samayā' read at the Oriental Conference held there in 1943, criticized strongly the theory of two Ālams and expressed himself in favour of the common authorship of MK and AK which both he assigned to the 16th century.

The same view was repeated in

Patilke for Maha 1937 V.E. reported
two more works of Alam - Gyan Ganehi
also called Rukmani-Vyashale and Sudama
Gait. It ascribed Gyan-Ganehi to Alam
of the 10th century and Sudama-Gait
to a protégé of Narayan of that name.
It also reported the discovery elsewhere
Alam, the author of 'Gnanth Sanyasi',
a work on medicine, obviously different
from the poet or poets of that name.

Prof. Viswanath Prasad
Mishra of the Benares Hindu
University in his paper

views of Prof.
Viswanath Prasad
Mishra, Acharya Gaur
Narayan and Prof.
Mishra Singh Acharya

on 'Alam Aur Un Ka Samay' read at the
Oriental Conference held there in 1953,
criticized strongly the theory of two
Alams and expressed himself in favour
of the common authorship of MK and AK
which both he assigned to the 10th
century.

The same view was repeated in

the 'Hasta-Likhit Hindī Pustakon Kā Sāṅkṣipt Vivaraṇ' published by NPS under his supervision in 1946, which gives a consolidated account of the Search Report for Mss. for the years 1900-43 A.D. It was also accepted by Ācārya Catur Sen Śāstrī in his 'Hindī Bhāṣā Aur Sāhitya Kā Itihās' published in 1946 though he made certain untenable statements regarding Ālam's works and the date of Sheikh, the alleged beloved of the poet.

Prof. Śamsēr Sinh Asók in his Rāgmālā Nirṇaya (which also reproduces the text of MK in Gurumukhī script) published in 1946 by the Rāgmālā Nirṇaya Committee, Amritsar reiterated the theory of two Ālams.

Here ends our brief survey of some of the important views expressed regarding Ālam's identity.

the 'Hasta-likhit Hindi Prastakon Ka
 Samakshik Vivaran', published by WPS
 under his supervision in 1946, which
 gives a consolidated account of the
 Search Report for Mar. for the years
 1900-43 A.D. It was also accepted by
 Acharya Gaur Das in his Hindi
 Bhag Aur Bhatiya Ka X Itiha', published
 in 1946 though he made certain untenable
 statements regarding Alam's works and
 the date of Shukh, the alleged beloved
 of the poet.

Prof. Samant Singh Ask in his
 Ragmala Nirnay (which also reproduces
 the text of MK in Gurmukhi script)
 published in 1946 by the Ragmala Nirnay
 Committee, Amritsar reiterated the theory
 of two Alams.

Here ends our brief survey of some
 of the important views expressed regard-
 ing Alam's identity.

SECTION 2. Different Theories re-
garding Ālam Examined.

- - - - -

Three different views clearly
emerge from the above statements.

<u>The Theory of</u> <u>a single Ālam</u> <u>who was patro-</u> <u>nized by</u> <u>Muazzam</u>	The first view concedes the 'existence of a single Ālam 'who was patronized by Muazzam.
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

This view originated with the
'Saroj' which quoted two stanzas as
specimens of his poetry. It was adopted
by Dr. Grierson and later on reiterated,
amongst others, by the Miśra Brothers,
Keay, Bhagwān Dīn, Śukla, Śyām Sundar
Dās and Rām Nares' Tripāthī. The author
of the 'Saroj' and Dr. Grierson who
were not in the know of any of Ālam's
works might have had some justification
for the view they held but there was
certainly none in the case of all others
who wrote after the notice of MK in
NPR for the year 1904. But unfortunately

SECTION 3. Different Theories regarding Alam Examined

Three different views clearly

emerge from the above statements.

The first view concedes the existence of a single Alam who was patronized by Musarrum. This view originated with the

The Theory of a single Alam who was patronized by Musarrum

'Garof' which quoted two instances as specimens of his poetry. It was adopted by Dr. Grierson and later on reiterated amongst others, by the Mirza Brothers, Asaf, Bhaswan Din, Malik, Syam Sunder Das and Ram Naray Tripathi. The author of the 'Garof' and Dr. Grierson who were not in the know of any of Alam's works might have had some justification for the view they held but there was certainly none in the case of all others who wrote after the notice of M in MFR for the year 1904. But unfortunately

this notice like others which reported Mss. of other works of Ālam, did not attract much attention though for no want of merit in the works themselves. Years rolled by but scholars continued to repeat the same old statement of the 'Saroj' without looking round to verify if it could still hold water. It is indeed surprising to find that a scholar so wide awake as Śukla should have in the year 1929 - more than 50 years after the 'Saroj' - made the obsolete statement that both MK and AK were the works of a protege of Muazzam. No doubt he modified his stand 11 years later in the revised and enlarged edition of his 'History of Hindī Literature' but that in no way absolves him from responsibility for having lent earlier his weighty support to an absolutely untenable position. The greatest of surprises, however, is that the learned

surprised, however, is that the learned
tenable position. The greatest of
weighty support to an absolutely un-
dubitable for having lost earlier his
that in no way absolves him from respon-
sibility of his 'History of Hindi literature' but
later in the revised and enlarged edition
No doubt he modified his stand 11 years
were the works of a protégé of Nazam,
absolute statement that both NK and AK
years after the 'Saroj' - made the
have in the year 1939 - more than 80
a scholar so wide awake as Sarkis should
It is indeed surprising to find that
verify it it could still hold water.
'Saroj' without looking round to
to repeat the same old statement of the
Years rolled by but scholars continued
want of merit in the works themselves.
attract much attention though for no
Mas. of other works of Alam, did not
this notice like others which reported

Editor of N.P.R. ~~Syam~~ Sundar Dās himself should have failed to modify the stand of the 'Saroj' in view of his own findings. It was he who had first announced on the basis of the reference in MK the existence of a poet Ālam during Akbar's reign and yet whenever it came to him to write about Ālam he could never go beyond the stand of the 'Saroj'. No wonder, therefore, that other authors who were merely reproducing earlier views without subjecting them to careful scrutiny and who themselves had no first-hand knowledge of Ālam's works should have unconsciously repeated the same error.

The Theory of two Ālams.	The second view subscribes to the existence of two
-----------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------

Ālams - one the contemporary of Akbar who wrote MK and the other, the contemporary of Muazzam who wrote AK and other

Editor of N. P. R. Exam Kumar has himself
should have failed to modify the stand
of the 'Saroj' in view of his own
findings. It was he who had first

announced on the basis of the reference
in MK the existence of a poet Alam
during Akbar's reign and yet whenever
it came to him to write about Alam he
could never go beyond the stand of the
'Saroj'. No wonder, therefore, that

other authors who were merely reproducing
the earlier view without subjecting the
to careful scrutiny and who themselves
had no first-hand knowledge of Alam's
works should have unconsciously repeated
the same error.

The second view subscribed
to the existence of two
Alams - one the contemporary of Akbar
who wrote MK and the other, the contempo-
rary of Humayun who wrote AL and other

miscellaneous stanzas. The tradition regarding Ālam's love affair with Sheikh applied according to this view to the latter poet of that name. This view had certainly more semblance of plausibility in it than the first in as much as it harmonized with the incontrovertible evidence of MK as first announced in NPR for 1904, which established beyond doubt the existence of a poet Ālam in the reign of Jalal-ud-^{Ḍīn}-Akbar when Todar Mal was still the Revenue Minister.*

अदली कहीं बखानि, सुजस फ़ाट कूँ खंड मैं ।
 विधा अर्थ निदान, साहि अकब्बर जगत गुरु ॥
 जगपति राज कोटि जुग कीजी ।
 साहि जलाल ब्रजपति जीजी ॥
 दिल्लीपति अकबर सुलताना ।
 सप्त दीप मैं जाकी आना ॥

000 000 000

आगे नैक महामति मंडन ।
 नृप राजा टोडरमल दंडन ॥

miscellaneous stanzas. The tradition regarding Alam's love affair with Sheikh applied according to this view to the latter poet of that name. This view had certainly more semblance of plausibility in it than the first in as much as it harmonized with the incontrovertible evidence of NK as first announced in WPR for 1904, which established beyond doubt the existence of a poet Alam in the reign of Jalal-ud-Akbar when ^{AD} 1519 was still the Revenue Minister.*

And if the evidence of the 'Saroj' also was to be relied upon, naturally there would have to be supposed two Ālams instead of one. The Miśra Brothers and Śukla who had originally subscribed to the first view had later on shifted to this stand. Dr. Varmā and Gaṇeś Prasād Dvivedī also supported this view.

<u>The Theory of a</u> <u>single Ālam of</u> <u>Akbar's time.</u>	' The third view concedes ' the existence of a single
-------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------------------------------------

Ālam of Akbar's time,

the common author of MK, AK, Syām-Sanehi(SS) and other miscellaneous collections. In my opinion this is the only view which is tenable.

The first view is worth no more than a mere literary curiosity. It ceased to have any basis after the announcement of MK in NPR, for 1904. As regards the second the only justification for it is the evidence of

and if the evidence of the 'Saroj'
it was to be relied upon, naturally
there would have to be supposed two
Almas instead of one. The Mistrs Brother
and Sukla who had originally subscribed
to the first view had later on shifted
to this stand. Dr. Varma and Ganes
Prasad Divedi also supported this view.

The third view concedes
the existence of a single
Alma of Akbar's time.

The common author of MK, AK, Sym-
bani(82) and other miscellaneous
collections. In my opinion this is
the only view which is tenable.
The first view is worth no more
than a mere literary curiosity. It
ceased to have any basis after the
announcement of MK in NPR for 1904.
As regards the second the only justi-
fication for it is the evidence of

the 'Saroj' which quoted two stanzas as specimens of the poetry of the protege of Muazzam. The reliability of the 'Saroj' is always a disputed matter; many of its facts and figures can be proved to be definitely wrong*. And in the present case the extreme dubiousness of its evidence is obvious. Out of the two stanzas, ascribed to Ālam one which contains no reference to Muazzam is found with slight variation in a Ms. of MK lying in the Ārya Bhāṣā Pustakālaya. Thus the whole case rests ultimately on the evidence of a single stanza (जान्त औलि) which in itself is of extremely doubtful authenticity. The

* For instance Emperor Akbar, according to the 'Saroj', was born in Samvat 1584 which is obviously incorrect. Again the date for the poet Ratneś of Bundel Khand is given as Samvat 1788 and that of his son Samvat 1760. Comment on such instances of gross carelessness of which there are infact too many, is superfluous.

the 'Barot' which quoted two stanzas
 of the poetry of the poet of the
 of the 'Barot'. The reliability of the
 'Barot' is always a disputed matter;
 many of its facts and figures can be
 proved to be definitely wrong*. And in
 the present case the extreme unlikeness of
 its evidence is obvious. Out of the
 two stanzas, ascribed to Alam one which
 contains no reference to Wazir is
 found with slight variation in a Ms. of
 the 'Barot' in the 'Rajya Prasthala'.
 Thus the whole case rests ultimately
 on the evidence of a single stanza
 () which in itself is of
 extremely doubtful authenticity. The

* For instance, Emperor Akbar, according
 to the 'Barot', was born in January 1556
 which is obviously incorrect. Against
 date for the poet Barot of 1556 and that of this
 is given as January 1556. Comment on such instances
 of gross carelessness of which there are
 in fact too many, is superfluous.

ascription of this stanza to Ālam rests solely on the assumption of a double entendre on the word Ālam found in its second line. But the pun is neither intended nor necessary. If the question of authorship is to be decided on the flimsy basis of the occurrence of the word Ālam in it, the stanza might as well belong to Rahīm for that name also occurs there. And beyond this single stanza there is absolutely nothing else to confirm Ālam's association with Muazzam while on the other hand there is plenty of evidence which makes such an association extremely difficult of acceptance.

Ms. evidence makes Ālam's association with Muazzam extremely improbable.

The Ms. evidence itself is definitely against such an assumption. NPR

for the year 1903 had reported a Ms. of AK of 1753 V.E. which was probably utilized by Bhagwān Dīn for ~~his~~ his Editio

assumption of this stanza to Alam rests solely on the assumption of a double entendre on the word Alam found in its second line. But the pun is neither intended nor necessary. If the question of authorship is to be decided on the flimsy basis of the occurrence of the word Alam in it, the stanza might as well belong to Rahim for that name also occurs there. And beyond this single stanza there is absolutely nothing else to confirm Alam's association with Musam while on the other hand there is plenty of evidence which makes such association extremely difficult of acceptance.

The Ms. evidence itself is definitely against such an assumption. It is

evidence makes a association Musam extremely improbable.

for the year 1908 had reported a Ms. of AK of 1753 V.E. which was probably ut-

Princeps. This date of the Ms. fitted all right with the belief of Ālam's association with Muazzam. But now we know of a Ms. of the work of a much earlier date. The Phālgun issue of the 'Braj Bhārati' for the year 1998 V.E. reported a Ms. of Ālam's Kavittas. In the absence of any name of the collection in the Ms. it was named Padya-Catuh-Śatī on the strength of its volume, and was announced as a new work of Ālam. In fact this collection agrees in contents with AK with only a little variation in the order of its stanzas here and there. The colophon in the Ms. runs as below:-

इति शैल आलम के कवित्त संपूर्ण , संवत् १७१२ वर्षे भाद्रपदमासे
शुक्लपक्षे बुधवासरातायां लिखित श्रीवर वैष्णव ब्रह्मचारी
श्री मधुपयीं नमः । पुस्तक स्वामी गोविंददास को श्री श्री
श्री ।

Thus the Ms. was copied in 1712 V.E.

... This date of the Ms. fitted
... right with the belief of Alam's
... association with Nazam. But now we
... of a Ms. of the work of a much
... date. The Pahlavi issue of
... the first Bharat for the year 1938 V.L.
... ordered a Ms. of Alam's Kavitas. In
... the absence of any name of the collector
... in the Ms. it was named Padma-Carni-Sati
... the strength of its volume, and was
... announced as a new work of Alam. In-
... that this collection agrees in contents
... with AK with only a little variation
... in the order of the stanzas here and
... there. The colophon in the Ms. runs as
... follows:-

when Prince Muazzam could not have been more than 12 years old. The actual date of the composition of the work must be much earlier still for sufficient time must be allowed for it to gain such popularity as to warrant the necessity of copying of its Mss.

This date is very important. It makes Ālam's association with Muazzam altogether untenable and his identification with the author of MK exceedingly probable. The same conclusion is supported by the date 1717 V.E. of a Ms. of SS which has been utilized in the present edition.

The evidence of
'Yukti-taraṅgī'
lends further support
to Ms. evidence.

The identification of
the author of AK and SS
with that of MK receives

further support from the evidence of

Kul Pati who concluded his 'Yukti-taraṅgī'

When Prince Muszara could not have been
more than 12 years old. The actual date
of the composition of the work must
be much earlier still for sufficient
time must be allowed for it to gain such
popularity as to warrant the necessity
of copying of its text.

This date is very important. It
fixes Alam's association with Muszara
altogether untenable and his identifica-
tion with the author of MK exceedingly
probable. The same conclusion is
supported by the date 1717 V.H. of a MS
of 32 which has been utilized in the
present 4th edition.

The identification of
the author of AK and
with that of MK rests

on evidence of
"Kull-larabi"
as further support
of the evidence.

Further support from the evidence of
Kull Patti who concluded his "Kull-larabi"

in 1743 V.E. In the introductory verses of his 'Satsai' he pays tribute to his predecessors and seniors as follows:-

जिन धुनि रूपी ब्रह्म कौं कीनी नैम अनूप ।
 सुमिरहु भाषा प्रथम कवि फिंल माल रूप ॥ २४ ॥
 सवद अरथ रस भूषनीं उपमा भूत अमूत ।
 कविता के म्हा लषन कौं सूरदास पुरहूत ॥ २५ ॥
 नव रसमय मूरति सदा जिन बरने नंदलाल ।
 आलम आलम बस कियो दै निज कविता जाल ॥ २६ ॥
 मति की गति बिरमति न कहुं जो बरने जब अंग ।
 उज्जल कविता गंग की जैसी गंग तरंग ॥ २७ ॥
 वरनावलि मुष तैं चलति गगन सुरसरी सोत ।
 जस वरनत परसिद्ध के सीर उदधि जगु होत ॥ २८ ॥
 जो भाषा जान्यो चहत रसमय सरल सुभाय ।
 कविता के सौराय की ती साची कितुलाय ॥ २९ ॥
 भांति भांति कविता सरस देव गिरा ज्यों व्यास ।
 ती भाषा सब कविन में विमल विहारीदास ॥ ३० ॥

It is important that this list which is obviously in chronological

In 1903 V.R. In the introductory verses
of his 'Hymns' he pays tribute to his
predecessors and seniors as follows:-

It is important that this list
which is obviously in chronological

order assigns to Ālam a place between Sūr Dās and Gaṅga and describes the devotion to Kṛṣṇa as the distinctive characteristic of his poetry. Evidently this Ālam, the contemporary of Sūr Dās and Gaṅga is the same as the author of MK. But then MK does not bear out Kul Pati's estimate of Ālam as the glorifier of Kṛṣṇa. This is more than made up by AK and SS. The latter celebrates Kṛṣṇa's love for Rukmiṇī and AK has quite a large number of stanzas treating devoutly of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Obviously Kul Pati had these works in view when he wrote his above tribute to Ālam. Even at a most modest estimate this singer of Kṛṣṇa's glory could not have flourished later than 1700 V.E. and could therefore never have been the protege of Muazzam.

order assigns to Alam a place between
the 1st and 2nd and describes the
devotion to Kṛṣṇa as the distinctive
characteristic of his poetry. Evi-
dently this is the contemporary of
the 1st and 2nd is the same as the
number of 1st. But then MK does not
bear out Kṛṣṇa's estimate of Alam as
the 1st of Kṛṣṇa. This is
more than made up by AK and 2nd. The
later celebrates Kṛṣṇa's love for
Rukṣi and AK has quite a large
number of stanzas treating devoutly
of Kṛṣṇa and Kṛṣṇa. Obviously Kṛṣṇa
Pati had these works in view when he
wrote his above tribute to Alam. Even
at a most modest estimate this number
of Kṛṣṇa's story could not have
flourished later than 1700 V.R. and
could therefore never have been the
product of Hussam.

The evidence of 'Dohā-Sār-Saṅgrah' also supports the same conclusion. That Ālam's poetry had attained wide popularity

long before Muazzam or even 1700 V.E. is supported by the evidence of 'Dohā-Sār-Saṅgrah' which includes stanzas under the names of both Ālam and Sheikh. This miscellaneous compilation of dohās of celebrated poets was, according to the work itself completed in 1710 V.E.* by Prince Dārā Shukoh, the eldest son of Shāh Jahān who perished in 1716 V.E. in the fratricidal struggle for the throne. Thus Ālam's poetry must have been popular long before that date in order to merit recognition at the hands of the royal compiler. All this makes the identity of the author of MK with that of AK and SS exceedingly probable.

सत्रह से दस साल में प्रकलित फागन मांहि ।

दोहा सार कढाईयो, दिनमनि दारासाहि ॥

दोहासार संग्रह

That Alam's poetry had
attained wide popularity
long before Nazam or

the evidence of
'Doha-Sar-Sar' is
so supported the
and popularity.

ever 1700 V.E. is supported by the
evidence of 'Doha-Sar-Sar' which
includes stories under the names of
both Alam and Sheikh. This miscellaneous
compilation of Dohas of celebrated
poets was, according to the work itself
completed in 1710 V.E. * by Prince Dara
Shukoh, the eldest son of Shah Jahan who
reigned in 1710 V.E. in the first half
of his life for the throne. Thus Alam's
poetry must have been popular long before
that date in order to merit recognition
at the hands of the royal compiler.
All this makes the identity of the author
of AK with that of AK and SS exceedingly
probable.

Internal evidence ; Internal evidence also
supports common ;
authorship of MK AK establishes the common
and SS. ;
authorship of all these

works MK, AK and SS. We give below
a few of the over-whelming instances
that bear affinity in vocabulary, thought
and imagery taken from MK and SS.

१

इन्तिस पुरी नगर वैपारी ।	ढेरनि ढेर रंग धुनि भारी ।
बैठे हाट महाजन भारी ॥	निरत करहिं नाइक त्रितकारी ॥
कहूं नाच कहूं पेखन होई ।	कहूं बादहि दुइ पंडित बानी ।
कहूं पवारा गावत कोई ॥	कहूं कवित कहूं कथा कहानी ॥
कहूं रामायन भारथ होई ।	कहूं पेखन नट चाटक नाचहिं ।
कहूं गीता कहूं भागवत होई ।	कहूं पुरान पुरानी बाचहिं ॥
कहूं पंडित द्वे सहस हैं,	कहूं चउदंते कीजहि दंती ।
कहूं करहिं कवि वाद ।	कहूं फेरियहि तुरंगम पंती ॥
कहूं मल्ल विह्वल भिरहिं,	कहूं मल्ल सरैया पेलहिं ।
कहूं गीत कहूं नाद ॥	कहूं राहतवर सतरंग खेलहिं ॥

Internal evidence : Internal evidence also
supports common
authorship of AK. AK establishes the common
authorship of all these

words in AK and BK. We give below

the overwhelming instances

of AK's affinity in vocabulary, thought

and imagery taken from BK and BK.

२

हयदल पयदल गजदल,
जोतिहि जोति सुरंग ।
सूरबीर बानै बने,
चली चमू कतुरंग ॥

हैदल भैदल पढ़कदल,
रथ दल जुरे हंकार ।
दौऊ सैना कतुरबिधि,
परी दुहुं दिसि मार ॥

पृष्ठ २२३

१३८. ६ १०

३

रावत पर रावत चढि धाये ।
धानष पर धानष चढि आये ॥
पाइक सों पाइक भये जोरा ।
लरत वार यौं मुष नहिं मोरा ॥
गज सों गज कीन्हे चौदंता ।
चिकरें कुंजर भैयतमंता ॥
बाजै लोह उठै टंकारा ।
तापर फिरें खड्ग की धारा ॥

रथ सिउं रथ दंतनि सिउं दंती ।
सूरनि सिउं सूरनि की पंती ॥
पाइक सिउं पाइक भल जुरई ।
जीवत इक सिउं एक न मुरई ॥
हन्दासन ढग ढग हरि होला ।
कूटहिं अगनि बान तपि गोला ।

१३८. ११ १६

४.

कर्म रेख सौं ककु न बसाई । देवी देव न पलटे कोई ।
जो विधि लिख्यो सो भेटि न जाई । बिघना करम लिख्यो सो
होई ।

50. 7-8

५.

रामचन्द्र नहिं जगमहं आही । सुधि पाये सुधि होई सम ।
सिया वियोग किधौं दुख जाही । पावहि पूरन नामु ।
राजा नल पृथिवी सौं गयऊ । दामावति कहूं नलु मिले ।
जिहि बिहोह दमयंती भयऊ । सीता को श्रीरामु ॥

पृ० २०६

५४. ६. १०

६.

सुनत पंवरिया उठि किन धावही । कउरि फउरिये बेगि जनायौ ।

पृ० १६२

८३. ११

७.

बेगि जाइकै त्याउ हंकारी । बेगि पवरिया लीन हंकारी ।

पृ० १६२

८३. ११

८.

बैठि कंदला माधव पासा । तारा लीक खोज है जैसे ।
सूर संग जनु चंद प्रकासा । चांद सूरु जनु हक रथ वैसे ॥

पृ० १६७

१२६. १३. १४

। ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਨ ਭੀ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਨ ਭੀਕ ਭੀ ਭੀਕ
 ਭੀ ਭੀਕੀ ਸੁਕ ਭੀਕੀ | ਭੀਕ ਨ ਭੀਕ ਭੀ ਭੀਕੀ ਭੀਕੀ ਭੀ
 । ਭੀਕ
 ੪-੨ .੮੮

। ਸਭ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ
 । ਸੁਭ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕੀ ਭੀਕੀ ਭੀਕੀ
 । ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕੀ ਭੀਕੀ ਭੀਕੀ
 । ਸੁਭ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕੀ ਭੀਕੀ ਭੀਕੀ

੦੯.੩ .੪੪

੩੦੯ ੦੮

ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ
 ੨੨.੬੮

੬੩੯ ੦੮

। ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ
 ੨੨ .੬੮

੬੩੯ ੦੮

। ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ
 । ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ | ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ ਭੀਕ
 ੪੨ .੬੯ .੩੯੯

੭੩੯ ੦੮

६.

नगर लोग सब बसै सुकमी ।

ब्राह्मण कृत्री बसै सुधमी ॥

पृ० १६०

नगर नाउं कुंदन पुरु कह हीं ।

घरमराज घरमी सम रह हीं ॥

पुरी पुरख सम बसहिं सुकरमी ।

बाभन कृत्री समै सुधरमी ॥

परजा पवन कहन ककु आए । प्रजा पौनि सम बेग बुलावहु ।

पृ० १८६

११४ १३.

These instances which could be easily multiplied are a sufficient indication of the common hand behind them.

As regards AK it is a collection of stray stanzas of Ālam. Obviously it does not include the whole of Ālam's stray stanzas. Some of the quite well known stanzas of the poet are wanting in it. Ālam's wide popularity was responsible for giving birth and circulation to many such collections of varying size and overlapping content. A number of them have been reported in

A number of them have been reported in
of varying size and overlapping content.
circulation to many such collections
was responsible for giving birth and
wanting in it. Alam's wide popularity
well known stanzas of the poet are
stray stanzas. Some of the quite
it does not include the whole of Alam's
of stray stanzas of Alam. Obviously
As regards AK it is a collection
of the common hand binding them.
mistakenly are a sufficient indication
These instances which could be easily

the Search Reports for Mss. One such collection is the 'Akṣar-Mālikā' so called because the stanzas in it are arranged in alphabetical order. It contains about 470 stanzas and shares an overwhelming majority of them with the published text of AK. It is very gratifying to note that the Akṣar-mālikā shares its two benedictory stanzas in the beginning with SS.* Again AK in stanza 165 employs a comparison काम कंदला को कामी ** which is rather

7-8; 1.1-6
मानस को कहा बसि की जतु है बावरी सु ,
बासी सुर बास हू को बसि कै बसाऊं री ।
भेनका को स्वामी कायकन्दला को कामी मोरि ,
भेन हू की मानिनी को मन मोहि ल्याऊं री ।
सेख मन मोहन के मोहन के मैत्र जैत्र,
मोहिं जे न आवैं ते विधाता पे न पाऊं री ।
आखतनि लेत हाथ चँदा चल्यो आवे साथ ,
नदिन को नीर बीर उलटि बहाऊं री ॥

the report reports for Mas. One such
case is the Akar-Malik, as
it is known the changes in it are
in the alphabetical order. It
contains about 470 changes and shows
an interesting variety of them with
the Akar-Malik. It is very
interesting to note that the Akar-Malik
shows a very interesting change
in the Akar-Malik. Again Ak
the Akar-Malik shows a comparison
with the Akar-Malik.

rare in literature. Its significance, of course, is easily understood when we link up the passage with MK.

To sum up., the dates of the available Mss. of AK and SS rule out the possibility of their authors' association with Prince M_hazzam and make the identification of their author with that of MK exceedingly probable. This probability is greatly strengthened by the evidence of Kul Pati who assigns to Ālam, a glorifier of Kṛṣṇa's fame, a place by the side of Sūr Dās and Gaṅga. Evidently this Ālam is the same as the author of AK and SS to both of which celebrate Kṛṣṇa's glory. From this it is quite natural to presume that this Ālam, the contemporary of Sūr Dās and a devotee of Kṛṣṇa, is the same as the author of MK who avowedly belongs to the same glorious time of Akbar's

reign. The fact of common authorship of AK, SS and MK receives corroboration from internal evidence also. SS shares three stanzas with Akṣar-Mālikā, a collection of Ālam's stanzas arranged in alphabetical order agreeing overwhelmingly with AK in contents. Further SS shares plenty of thought and phraseology with MK. All these facts strongly link AK, SS and MK together. That the fame of this great author of AK, SS and MK attained wide popularity long before Prince Muazzam is also established by the evidence of the 'Dohā Sār Saṅgrah' of 1710 V.E.

In the face of all this it should be no longer possible to subscribe to the theory of two Ālams. The facts are overwhelmingly in support of a single Ālam who flourished in Akbar's time, and who wrote not only MK but also SS

and a large number of miscellaneous stanzas which have come down in collections of varying size such as Ālam-Keli, Ālam Kavi Kī Kavita, Ālam Ke Kavitta, Kavitt a Saṅgrah etc.

SECTION 3. Ālam's Life and Thought.

Not much is known beyond dispute about the life and character of Ālam.

Anecdotes are told asserting that he was originally a Brāhman who was ardently in love with a Muslim dyer woman Sheikh by name whose poetic talent had once greatly roused his admiration for her. Their friendship later culminated in their marriage and his conversion to Islām. Another tradition which also supports this relationship between Sheikh and Ālam alleges that once Prince Muazzam met Sheikh and jestingly asked her if she was the wife of Ālam. With unfailing wit she replied that she was no doubt the mother of Jahān.*

* Jahān is said to be the name of Ālam's son. Obviously a pun is intended on the words Ālam and Jahān which both besides being proper names mean also the 'world'.

SECTION 2. Jān's life and thoughts.

The book is known beyond dispute about the life and character of Jām. Jān's mother told something that he was once a very young man who was evidently in love with a beautiful woman. She told by her own words that Jān had once greatly loved his admiration for her. Their relationship later culminated in their marriage and his conversion to Jām. Another tradition which also supports this relationship between Jān and Jām alleges that once Prince Nasr met Jān and jestingly asked her if she was the wife of Jām. With unfailing wit she replied that she was no doubt the mother of Jān.*

* Jān is said to be the name of Jām's son. Obviously a pun is intended on the word Jām and Jān which both mean 'world'. Proper names mean also the 'world'.

The tradition re- ' The story of Ālam's
garding Sheikh '
examined. ' romance might or might not

have been true, but there is very little ground to support that Sheikh was the name of his wife. The fact that in almost all his works stanzas bearing Shēkās name are found indiscriminately mixed up with those bearing that of Ālam does not lend any support to the tradition. On the other hand it would be obvious from such a contingency that Sheikh was only a surname employed by the poet for himself according to the convenience and exigency of metre. Just as Rahīm wrote also under the name of Rahiman, and Ghanānand and Bhikhārī Dās wrote under the names of Ānandaghan and Dās respectively so also Sheikh Ālam wrote under the title of Sheikh as well. The use of Sheikh as a proper name is unfamiliar and more so as the name of a

woman .

Ms. evidence also invalidates such a presumption. For instance the colophon in the Catuh-śatī gives the name of the author as Sheikh/Ālam and so does the Ms. of Akṣar-Mālikā in the Saraswatī Bhandār at Kānkraulī. The Ms of the kavittas of Ālam (No.140/22) in the Yājñik Collection with Dr. Bhavānī Śankar at Lucknow also repeats the name as Sheikh Ālam both in the beginning and at the end. There is another Ms.(141/22) in the same collection comprising in all 91 stanzas which gives the name of its author as Sheikh Sāin. As all the stanzas in this Ms belong to Ālam and are mostly found in AK it is obvious that Sheikh is here used for Ālam. In view of all this the tradition which mentions Sheikh as his wife seems without basis. The other tradition associating Sheikh with Prince Muazzam has already been exploded.

wrong.

Ms. evidence also invalidated

such a presumption. For instance the

colophon in the Catub-asti gives the name

of the author as Shetkham and so does the

Ms. of Akar-Malik in the Garaswati

Pharbat at Kanikavali. The Ms of the

Kavirasa of Alam (No. 140/22) in the Yajnik

Collection with Dr. Bhavani Shankar at Lucknow

also repeats the name as Shetkham Alam both

in the beginning and at the end. There

is another Ms. (141/22) in the same collec-

tion comprising in all 21 stanzas which

gives the name of its author as Shetkham

Alam. As all the stanzas in this Ms belong

to Alam and are mostly found in AK 140-

it is obvious that Shetkham is here used for

Alam. In view of all this the tradition

which mentions Shetkham as his wife seems

without basis. The other tradition

associating Shetkham with Prince Muzam

It is difficult to decide whether Ālam was a born Muslim or a convert to Islām. All his works breathe the spirit of Paurānic Hinduism. If we may judge from his poetry he believes in metempsychosis and the doctrine of Karma and incarnation. Kṛṣṇa is the reflex of Rāma, an incarnation of Viṣṇu, and so is Rukmiṇī, the reflex of Sītā. The marriage of Rukmiṇī and Kṛṣṇa is celebrated according to Vedic rites and the scene of the ladies jesting and joking on the occasion is typical of the Hindu marriage even to this day. The Brāhman inspires confidence and commands respect. There is reflected all round wide anxiety to uphold the Brāhmanical social order. MK also subscribes fully to the same ideology and abounds with allusions to Paurānic figures. In view of all this one would be inclined to the view that Ālam was originally a Brāhman who had later on embraced Islām

It is difficult to decide whether
 Alan was a born Muslim or a convert to
 Islam. All his works breathe the spirit
 of Islamic idealism. If we may judge
 from his poetry he believes in metem-
 psychosis and the doctrine of Karma and
 incarnation. Krishna the reflex of Rama
 and incarnation of Vishnu, and so is
 Rama, the reflex of Krishna. The marriage
 of Rama and Krishna is celebrated
 according to Vedic rites and the scene of
 the ladies jesting and joking on the
 occasion is typical of the Hindu marriage
 even to this day. The Brahman institutes
 confidence and commands respect. There
 reflected all round wide anxiety to uphold
 the Brahmanical social order. It also
 subscribed fully to the same ideology and
 abounds with allusions to fantastic figures
 instead of all this one would be inclined
 to the view that Alan was originally a
 Brahman who had later on embraced Islam.

Although there would be nothing impossible in such a view it is hardly obligatory to accept it, for all this could be equally true of a born Muslim also who had been strongly influenced by Hindu Culture. For instance Sandeś Rāsak, an apabhramśa poem of Abdul Rehman, ~~was~~ a muslim weaver of Western India who wrote at the latest in the beginning of the 13th century of the Vikram Era, shows such a deep assimilation of Hindu culture that it would not be possible to guess the non-Hindu origin of the work if the author had not given any information about himself. Rahim and Ras Khan again have both drawn their imagery exclusively from the range of Paurānic Hinduism and yet both were born muslims. Who would ever believe if he were not specifically told so that the stanza

मानुष हैं तो वही रसखान बसों संग गोकुल गांव के ग्वारन ।
 जी पसु हैं तो कहा बसु मेरो चरों नित नन्द की धेनु मँफारन ॥
 पाहन हैं तो वही गिरी को जो कियो हरि कृत्र पुरन्दर धारन ।
 जी खा हैं तो बसेरो करों मिलि कालिंदी बूल कदम्ब की डारन ॥

Although there would be nothing impossible in such a view it is hardly obligatory to accept it, for all this could be equally true of a born Muslim also who had been strongly influenced by Hindu Culture. For instance Sangeet Rasak, an apbharas poem of Abdul Rehman, ~~was~~ a muslim weaver of Western India who wrote at the latest in the beginning of the 18th century of the Vikram Era, shows such a deep assimilation of Hindu culture that it would not be possible to guess the non-Hindu origin of the work if the author had not given any information about himself. Rahim and Ras Khan again have both drawn their imagery exclusively from the range of Puranic Hinduism and yet both were born muslims. Who would ever believe if he were not specifically told so that the stanza

is the product of a non-Hindu pen. It is equally difficult to deny a Hindu heart to the muslim author of the celebrated poem Padmāvat.

It is not definitely known where Alam lived. A stanza* of Bhikhārī Dās informs us that he was not an inhabitant of Braj but that at its best is only a

*

सूर, केशव, मंडन, बिहारी, कालिदास, ब्रह्म ,
चिन्तामणि, मतिराम, भूषण सु जानिए ।
लीलाधर, सेनापति, निपट नेवाज, निधि,
नीलकण्ठ, मिश्र सुखदेव, देव मानिए ॥
आलम, रहीम, रसखान, सुदर्नादिक,
अनेकन सुमति भए कहाँ लौं बखानिए ।
ब्रजभाषा हेतु ब्रजवास ही न अनुमानौ,
ऐसे ऐसे कविन की बानी हूँ सोँ जानिए ॥

शुक्ल - हिन्दी साहित्य का इतिहास,
पृष्ठ 255

is the product of a non-Hindu pen. It is
especially difficult to deny a Hindu heart
to the muslim author of the celebrated
poem Padmavat.

It is not definitely known where
Atan lived. A stanza of Bhikharī Das
tells us that he was not an inhabitant
of Atal, but that at the best is only a

गुप्त - हिन्दुत्व का विकास
पृष्ठ ५३

negative statement. From his language it would appear that he belonged to a border place between the Western Avadhī and Braj speaking tracts and perhaps it would not be far wrong if we were to locate him somewhere near Jaunpur.

Ālam exercised a facile command over both Avadhī and Braj and on his own admission had a working knowledge of Sanskrit. His works, as said above, reveal considerable familiarity with Brāhmanical social order and Paurāṇic mythology. That he had a deep knowledge of music and dance is apparent from the skilful manner in which he has drawn the court-scene in MK. That masterly picture is really worthy of a great artist.

Ālam is essentially a love poet. In MK he has dilated again and again on the glories of selfless love but he does not seek to postulate divine love by the delineation of mundane love as is the

negative statement. From his language it would appear that he belonged to a border place between the Western Avadhi and Braj speaking tracts and perhaps it would not be far wrong if we were to locate him somewhere near Jaunpur.

Uday also exercised a facile command over both Avadhi and Braj and on his own admission had a working knowledge of Sanskrit. His works, as said above, reveal considerable familiarity with Brahmanical social order and Puranic mythology. That he had a deep knowledge of music and dance is apparent from the court-panegyric in which he has drawn the court-dance in Braj. That masterly picture is really worthy of a great artist.

Uday is essentially a love poet. In Braj he has alluded again and again on the glories of selfless love but he does not seek to postulate divine love by the

deliberation of unselfish love as in the

wont with the Sūfī writers of the Ākhyāna-Kāvya. Although we miss this metaphysical emphasis in him we do not find him in favour of any total abandonment to passion which would throw all social decorum to the winds. In such a lack of restraint he has little faith. He has, for instance, thought it necessary to validate Rukminī's passion for Kṛṣṇa by the sanction of her parents and by divine blessings. The whole conduct of the Princess shows admirable restraint and points clearly to the poet's faith in ordered family life. This is further borne out by her father's anxiety to provide such education to her as would fit her for an ideal wife devoted to the service of her husband and worship of the gods. Great stress is laid on the virtue of modesty in speech and obedience to parents. In fact Ālam's whole emphasis seems to

went with the Swift writers of the
-Knyana Kavya-. Although we miss this
metaphysical emphasis in him we do not
find him in favour of any total abandon-
ment to passion which would throw all
account down to the winds. In such a
case, reasoning he has little faith.
In fact, for instance, though it necessary
to validate Rukmini's passion for Kṛṣṇa
by the sanction of her parents and by
other devices. The whole conduct of
the witness shows admirable restraint and
devotion chiefly to the poet's faith in
ordered family life. This is further
borne out by her father's anxiety to
provide such education to her as would fit
her for an ideal wife devoted to the
service of her husband and worship of the
gods. Great stress is laid on the virtue
of modesty in speech and obedience to parents.
In fact Alam's whole emphasis seems to

be concentrated on the necessity to maintain restraint and order even in the midst of the storm of passions and this healthy direction would be welcome to all those who do not seek chaos in society.

*

be concentrated on the necessity to
maintain restraint and order even in the
midst of the storm of passions and this
healthy direction would be welcome to
all those who do not seek chaos in society

*

C H A P T E R I I I

THE WORKS OF ĀLAM - UNPUBLISHED TEXTS

'Hasta-likhit Hindi Pustakon Kā Saṅkṣipt Vivaraṇ' published by NPS. which gives a consolidated account of the reports for the search of Mss. for the years 1900-43 ascribes the following works to Ālam, the celebrated poet of Akbar's time:-

1. Ālam Kavi Kī Kavita Vide NPR 1909-11
2. Ālam Ke Kavitta (1) Vide NPR 1923-25,
9(b)
3. Ālam Ke Kavitta (2) Vide NPR 1923-25,
9(c)
4. Ālam-Keli Vide NPR 1903
5. Kavitta Saṅgrah Vide NPR 1941
6. Chappaya Vide NPR 1923-25,
9(a)
7. Mādhavānal Kām-
kandalā Vide NPR 1904; 1923-25
1929-31; 1941.
8. Saṅgrah Vide NPR 1923-25.
9. Sudāmā Carit Vide NPR 1935-37;
1943-45.
10. Syām-Sagāī
(or Syām-Sanehi) Vide NPR 1932-34

THE WORKS OF ALAM - UNPUBLISHED TEXTS

'Besta-likhit Hindi Pustakon Ka
 Copyright Vivaran' published by NPS, which
 gives a consolidated account of the reports
 for the search of Mss. for the years
 1900-48 assigned the following works to
 Alam, the celebrated poet of Akbar's time:-

1. Alam Kavi Ki Kavita Vide NPR 1902-11
2. Alam Ke Kavita (I) Vide NPR 1923-25,
 2(b)
3. Alam Ke Kavita (2) Vide NPR 1923-25,
 2(c)
4. Alam-Koli Vide NPR 1903
5. Kavita Samgrah Vide NPR 1941
6. Chappaya Vide NPR 1923-25,
 2(a)
7. Madhavanand Kam-
 kandaia Vide NPR 1904, 1923-25,
 1929-31, 1941
8. Samgrah Vide NPR 1923-25
9. Sudama Gita Vide NPR 1932-37,
 1943-45
10. Gyan Rasat
 (or Gyan-Sandeh) Vide NPR 1932-34

In addition to above Padya-Catuhśatī and Akṣar-Mālikā were announced as two new works of Ālam by P.Kaṇṭha Maṇi Śāstrī in 1941*. Another collection of 30 stanzas exists in the state Library at Rām Nagar (Benares). Yet another collection styled Duti Vijnaptī** is ascribed to Ālam by Dr. Bhavānī Śaṅkar Yājñik who also has with him several other collections of Ālam's miscellaneous stanzas of varying size.

A critical examination of these Mss. shows that all of them are not entirely independent works. Excepting MK, SS (also called Syām-Sagāī) and Sudāmā-Carit which all deal with a planned theme and are more or less deliberate works of narrative art, they are all collections of miscellaneous stanzas ascribed to Ālam varying in size and often over-lapping in contents. The number of stanzas and their nature in each

* Vide 'Braj Bhāratī', Phalgun 1998 V.E.

** Vide 'Maryādā', September 1915 A.D.

In addition to above Padya-Catubhatti
 and Akshar-Malik were announced as two new
 works of Alam by P. Kanthe Nani Sastri in
 1941. Another collection of 30 stanzas
 exists in the state library at Ram Nagar
 (Benares). Yet another collection styled
 "Alam" is ascribed to Alam by Dr.
 P. Kanthe Nani Sastri who also has with
 him several other collections of Alam's
 miscellaneous stanzas of varying size.
 A critical examination of these MSS.
 shows that all of them are not entirely
 independent works. Excepting MK, 22 (also
 called Raman Sagar) and Sudama-Garh which
 all deal with a planned theme and are more
 or less deliberate works of narrative art,
 they are all collections of miscellaneous
 stanzas ascribed to Alam varying in size
 and often overlapping in contents. The
 number of stanzas and their nature in each

collection was perhaps determined by the taste and requirements of each individual compiler. 'Ālam-Keli' and 'Ālam Kavi Ki Kavita' are by far more representative collections than the rest. Their size and contents are overwhelmingly alike. Padya Catuḥśatī and Akṣar-Mālikā are not new collections but are closely akin to them, the former owing its title to the extent of its size and the latter to the nature of its arrangement for the stanzas in it are given in alphabetical order. It is obvious from above that none of these collections is exhaustive. No where in one place is to be found the entire body of the stanzas ascribed to Ālam. Both the text and the full extent of Ālam's poetry have yet to be determined. In view of the significant position Ālam occupies amongst writers of the Kṛṣṇa-Kāvya School a critical edition of all his floating verses and other works is much to be

collection was perhaps determined by the taste and requirements of each individual compiler. Alam-Keli and Alam Kavi Ki Kavita are by far more representative collections than the rest. Their size and contents are overwhelmingly alike. Padya, Ghazals and Nazam-Malika are not new collections but are closely akin to them. The former owing its title to the extent of its size and the latter to the nature of its arrangement for the stanzas in it are given in alphabetical order. It is obvious from above that none of these collections is exhaustive. No where in one place is to be found the entire body of the stanzas ascribed to Alam. Both the text and the full extent of Alam's poetry have yet to be determined. In view of the significant position Alam occupies amongst writers of the Khyber-Peshawar School a critical edition of all his floating verses and other works is much to be

desired.

We give below a brief account of the Mss. above followed by a little more detailed analysis of the contents of Ālam-Keli and Mādhavānal-Kāmkandalā both of which are available in print.

1. Ālam Kavi Ki Kavita^{*} is a collection of miscellaneous & floating stanzas of Ālam very much similar to the published collection AK with which its contents overwhelmingly agree. Its total strength is 387 stanzas as against 398 of AK, of which it misses in all only 16 stanzas. All of its stanzas except five viz. Nos. 151, 205, 211, 386 and 387 are contained in AK. But the order of the stanzas and the arrangement of its contents are very much different though hardly less haphazardly. For instance it

* A Ms. of this collection was consulted by the present Editor in the Ārya Bhāṣā Pustakālaya of NPS. The date of Ms. as given on the outer cover is 1760 V.E. But there is no indication whatsoever of the date within. At the end of Ms. we have only इति आलम कृत कवित्त, पोथी भगौतीदास सेठकी, लिखत बालचंद ।

desired.

We give below a brief account of the
Ms. above followed by a little more de-
tailed analysis of the contents of Alam
Keli and Kādhavānāl-Kāmkandāl both of which
are available in print.

1. Alam Keli Ki Kavita * is a collection
of miscellaneous & floating stanzas of Alam
very much similar to the published collec-
tion AK with which its contents overwhel-
ingly agree. Its total strength is 387
stanzas as against 388 of AK, of which it
misses in all only 16 stanzas. All of its
stanzas except five viz. Nos. 151, 205, 211,
226 and 387 are contained in AK. But the
order of the stanzas and the arrangement of
its contents are very much different though
hardly less haphazardly. For instance it
* A list of this collection was consulted by
the present editor in the Mys Bhāṣa Pa-
ṭhaśāstra of MS. The date of MS. as given
the cover cover is 1760 V.R. But there is
indication whatsoever of the date written
at the end of MS. we have only

begins with खण्डिता वर्णन of Ālam-Keli (160) and continues uninterrupted till stanza No.273. Then it skips over the Savaiyās (No.274-308) and resumes with यशोदा की उक्ति (308) and continues till stanza No.336 after which it reverts to the Savaiyās (No.274-308) above. The description of Kṛṣṇa's childhood with which AK opens commences in this collection with stanza No.233 and after that is continued with slight variations the entire earlier portion of AK concluding ~~with~~ with

सखी की उक्ति सखी प्रति

2. Ālam Ke Kavitta (1) is a collection of 53 stray stanzas of Ālam. The beginning and the end as reported in NPR are as follows:-

BEGINNING:-

श्री गणेशाय नमः ॥ अथ आलम के कवित्त ॥

सारी सेत सोहै नष नूपुर की आभा सेत चंदमुखी धरे अंग अंग
चाँदनी सी चंद की । उरज उतंग मानीं उमगि अंग आवैं कसि
बैठी षाहगाढी जरिवंद की ॥ कहि कवि आलम कियोरी वैस
गोरी जगि जग की उज्यारी प्यारी न्यारे नंद नंद की । सुमरि

begin with [redacted] of Alam-Keli (160)

and continues uninterrupted till stanza No. 273. Then it skips over the Gavalas

No. [redacted] and resumes with No. 274-303

(303) and continues till stanza No. 336

after which it reverts to the Gavalas

(No. 337-350) above. The description of

1790: childhood with which AK opens

occurrences in this collection with stanza

No. 283 and after that is continued with

slight variations the entire earlier

portion of AK concluding with

2. Alam Ke Kavitta (1) is a collection

of 23 stray stanzas of Alam. The beginning

and the end as reported in NFR are as

follows:-

ENDING:-

नितंब जेधे रंभा कैसे खंभ चलि मंद मंद आवै गति मद को गयंद
की ॥ १ ॥ आठौ अंगनि षट सुठानि बानि ठानि ठई गांठी
से कठोर कुच जोवन की बसैहि है । गुन की गंभीर अति मोरी
धे जेधनि जुग थोरे ही दिननि गोरी रूप रंग जेठी है । कहि
कवि आलम दिषाई दुरि जाइं देत ग्वारि घरी मारि मनहि
मेठि है । सखी सौं कहति बात जगमा मुसिकात कौन कैसे पास
नैन पातरी अगेठि है ॥ २ ॥

End:-

बारिक ज्यों व्रजराज व्रज तज्यौ जब अब सब मिलि एक बार बैरी
मये बरज्यों । भूरख भयूख हिय हुमकि हुमकि हने हमहि पै जाने
हिय हो मैं हिमकर ज्यों ॥ जलजवली ते ज्वाल जाल जल जाल जरि
लाल जाल भरि दृगजुग जलघर ज्यों । एक मनु मारैं मैं तो भार ही
की मारी मरौं दूज मारै मरुत प्रवेश विषसर ज्यों ॥ ५२ ॥
सघन घटा घुमरि जलु रह्यौ घन धेरि धेरि घसी आवति घुमरि
नीरजु । आलम सिषर सुनि सबद सुहाये सुर बूंदनि के संग वहे
सीतल समीर जू ॥ पवन पियारे ऐसी कहियो सुनाइ अब हम
लाए कैसे धरैं जिअ धीर जू ॥ पल पल प्रान ए तपत पी अपास कौं
धे पालो प्रेम सहित सक्त पल पीर जू ॥ ५३ ॥ इति ।

3. Alam Ke Kavitta (2) is a collection of 154 stanzas. The beginning and the end as reported in NPR areas follows:-

3. Alan Ke Kavitte (2) is a collection of 134 stanzas. The beginning and the end as reported in NFA area follows:-

beginning:- कवि आलम कृत कवित्त लिख्यते ॥

मृगमद पोति फांफी नीलंबर तरु जोति घूम उरफाई मानो
होरी की सी फारी है । लै चली हीं अंधियारी अंग अंग हवि
न्यारी, आरसी में दीप की सी दीपती पसारी है । अजरो
सिंगारु करि जोन्ह हू की साजु कीनीं जोन्ह हू में जोन्ह सी
लसे सुधा सवारी है । बार बार कहत ही प्यारी हूँ छिपाइ लाइ
कैसे कै लै आऊं पर वाही यों उजारी है ॥ १ ॥

End:- सजनी मिलि दूवै अवलोकि कहैं अति ही हरि राधिका
के बसि री । देखि घों कुंज विहारत हैं कवि आलम और कहा रस
री ॥ अंगिया सेत फनीनी सी तैल मिली तरकी और ठौर कसे
कसरी । कस प्रात सुमेर की घोस भयो जिनही नित ओस मनो
पसरी ॥ इति श्री आलम के कवित्त संपूर्णम् ॥ श्री ॥ वः ॥ श्री ।

4. Kavitta Sangrah is a collection of 386 stanzas. The Ms. is incomplete. It begins with आलम सुकवि मेरे • i.e. the latter half stanza No. 4 of AK and ends with औपि ठरी • which is No. 377 in AK.

5. Chappaya is a small collection of 7 stanzas. The beginning and end as reported in NPR are as follows:-



4. Kavittu Bannan is a collection of 380 stanzas. The Ms. is incomplete. It begins with [redacted] the latter half stanza No. 4 of AK and ends with [redacted] which is No. 377 in AA.
5. Channaya is a small collection of 7 stanzas. The beginning and end as reported in NPA are as follows:-

Beginning:-

- 63 -

सधन वैलि बन हरिय सोम उन्नवन स्याम धन । फरत सेत
पंखुरिय मधुर वरषंत वुंद कन ॥ पुष्पपीत वल्लरिय दुल्लि
दामिनि चमकति वर । कुसुमावलि बहु वरन चाप सोहत
सुरपति कर ॥ भिंगाली पुंज पिक सुर गण उठि पराग
धुरवा रहे । विरहिन जु भ्रमति आलम सुमति रितु वसंत
पावस कहै ॥ १ ॥

End:- जन हलास अब वैन हीय जानंत समाक्ष । कन
नटयै संतोष जाय घंटवधिज्जय ॥ सत्तसील कसि गोन वानि
गुरमुख हसाग भरि । परमारथ पथ हक्कि सच्य लै कहर
सह करि । हरि नौरि पहुंच आलम सुमति मुक्ति दव्य
पावै गनिज ॥ जिन दुल्लहि दुल्लहि अहुल्ल कहुल्ल हूवै यह
वशिज्ज नायक वनिज ॥ ७ ॥ करन को करनि की
करत वखान कवि करुन की कीरती कर करन समान हो ।
तरुन अमित जाके तरुन को तेज धरे तिरन के सम अरि
याकोत करत वखान है ॥ इति सम्पूर्णम् ॥

6. Saṅgrah is a collection of 41 stanzas.
Its beginning and end as reported in NPR
are as below:-

6. Sanatani is a collection of 41 stanzas
its beginning and end as reported in NPH
are as follows:-

Beginning:- अथ वाहं वरुण । सधन अखंड पूरि पंकज
पराग पत्र अच्छर मधुप सकु घंटा फहरातु है । विरमि
चलति फूलि बेलनि के बास रस मुख के सँदैसे लेत सवनि
सिहातु है । सैष कहि सीरै सरवरनि के तीर तीर पीवतु
न नीर परसे तैं सियरातु है । आवन वसंत मम भावन
मनोज तन पवन परैवा मानी पाती लीने जातु है ॥

End:- तजि मानु मुरारि पै नारि चली कवि आलम
लोल कलिंदी के तीरहि । हार हिए हरए हँस दिजपंति
हरे कबि हीरहि ॥ भुज डोलत बोलत मंद गती कर पल्लव
चारु लए कबि बीरहि । कोस विदारन के भ्रम सो
दल के दल कंज गहै मनो कीरहि ॥ ४१ ॥ इति कवित्त
आलम के संपूर्णम् ॥ इति ॥

7. Sudāmā-Carit is a brief poem of
57-60 stanzas in Rekhatā celebrating the
immortal episode of Lord Kṛṣṇa and Sudāmā
a resourceless but devoted Brāhman who
had once been his classmate. The beginning
and end as reported in NPR (1935-37) are
as below:-

Beginning:- ओंकार है अलख निरंजन कैसा कृष्ण गोवर्धनधारी ।
नादर सब के कादर सिर पे सुंदर तन धनश्याम मुरारी ॥

7. Budama-Carit is a brief poem of
27-30 stanzas in Rakhi celebrating the
important episode of Lord Krishna and Sudama
a person of less but devoted Brahman who
had once been his classmate. The beginning
and end are repeated in WPH (1935-37) are
as follows:-

सूरति खूब अजायब मूरति आलम के महबूब बिहारी ।

जगमा जग है जमाल जगत में हिलमिल दिल की जै बलिहारी ॥

सत सुनाम अस बहुत बंदगी जो इस को नीकै कर जाने ।

ज्यों ज्यों याद करे वह बंदा त्यों त्यों वह नीकै कर जाने ॥

देशो कर्म कियो वामन ने जो कछु दिया सो मन में जाने ।

ऐसे कीन विना गिरिधारी जो गरीब के दुष को माने ॥

End:-

केतो रतन पारखी परखे जेवर कितिक सुनार गढ़त हैं ।

केतो बाजीगर और नचुआ केतो नचुआ नाच करत हैं ॥

केतो बाजार चहुं खंड दीसे केतिक अखारन मल्ल लरत हैं ।

केतो जमींदार हैं ठाढ़े ठाढ़े अपनी अपनी अरज करत हैं ॥

दोहा

गदागीर रषम सुखन सुदामा, श्री कृष्णचंद्र को भार ।

आलम में प्रगटत भर सब राजन शिरदार ॥

इति संपूर्णम् .

The concluding stanzas above are not found in the Ms. in the Saraswatī Bhandār at Kānkrauli*. The conclusion in that Ms. is as below:-

* Vide 'Braj Bhāratī', Caitra 1999 V.E.
pp. 18 -21.

The concluding stanzas above are not
found in the ms. in the Saraswati Bhawan
at Kanpur. The conclusion in that ms.
is as follows:-

* Vide Bhai Bharti, Calcutta 1939 V. 1.
pp. 18-21.

जेते जोग जगत में कहाये, तिन में भगति जोग है मुसकिल ।
 सोई ईस मारग को पावै, सदा होय कायम उसका दिल ॥
 भोग जोग के हासल तिस में और ठौर कोई नहीं मंजिल ।
 जिन तसलीम किया तन मन को, सो दुनिया के कहाये कामि
 ल।

कसमा कहा सुदामा प्रभु का, कहे सुनै दिल प्रीत बढाई ।
 जिसका होय भीसत में बासा आवागमन कदी नहीं माई ॥
 जैसा करम किया बांभन पर तैसी उसको होत सवाई ।
 दीनानाथ नाथ की बातें, जो बांचे क्या कहै बढाई ॥५७॥
 इति श्री आलम कृत सुदामा चरित्र संपूर्णम् ॥ श्रीरस्तु॥

The Mss in NPS, however, has 60 stanzas against 57 above. The last stanza above is not found therein and the poem ends with
 जेते जोग जगत में कहाये

Both on the score of language and style the authenticity of the poem has been disputed. While Alam's all other works are written either in Avadhi or Braj this poem is composed in Rekhta with a strong bias for words of foreign source. But the abundance of Persian and Arabic words in the poem need not be taken as a decisive

The Mas in WPC, however, has 60 stanzas
against 57 above. The last stanza above is
not found therein and the poem ends with

both on the score of language and style
the authenticity of the poem has been
disputed. While Alams all other works are
written either in Avadhi or Braj this
poem is composed in Rekhta with a strong
bias for words of foreign source. But the
abundance of Persian and Arabic words in
the poem need not be taken as a decisive

factor against its genuineness. That this language was usual with the Moghal Court at the time need not be disputed. Nor it is necessary to doubt Ālam's capacity to handle this mixed language. A born Muslim as he was he must have been bred and brought up in an atmosphere which breathed Persian and Arabic. Ālam-Keli itself avowedly contains 5 stanzas in Rekhta which is a strong link to confirm the authorship of Sudāmā-Carit. The crudity of the poem and the apparent inferiority of its style appear, of course, quite strong arguments against its authenticity. It is really difficult to deny the relative want of elegance and polished workmanship in this poem; but this type of discrepancy has always existed between the juvenile production of earlier days and the finished works of maturer years of all artists. And Ālam is no exception. In our opinion Sudāmā-Carit is the first work of Ālam, the

factor against its genuineness. That this language was usual with the Mogul Court at the time need not be disputed. Nor is it necessary to doubt Ālam's capacity to handle this mixed language. A born Muslim as he must have been bred and brought up in an atmosphere which breathed Persian and Arabic. Ālam-Kell itself avowedly contains 5 stanzas in Rekhta which is a strong link to confirm the authorship of Gudsām-Garīb. The crudity of the poem and the apparent inferiority of its style appear, of course, quite strong arguments against its authenticity. It is really difficult to deny the relative want of elegance and polished workmanship in this poem; but the type of discrepancy has always existed between the juvenile production of earlier days and the finished works of maturer years of all artists. Gudsām-Garīb is the first work of Ālam, and it is an excellent. In our opinion

noted singer of Kṛṣṇa's glory of 'Yukti-taraṅgiṇī' fame and it is no use to subscribe to the existence of another poet of that name in Muazzam's time in order simply to father it upon him. The alleged affinity* of its language with that of the quotation जानत औलि किलाकन को ० is as much or little capable of proof as with the language of the Rekhta verses in the Ālam-Keli.

10. Syām-Sagāī or Syām-Saneḥī -

A detailed account of this work will follow in the succeeding chapters.

* Vide NPR (1935-37), published in the Nāgarī Pracāriṇī Patrikā, Māgh, 1997 V.E. p. 327.

noted singer of Khyber's glory of 'Khatti-
Khatti' fame and it is no use to suppose
to the existence of another poet of that
name in Khyber's time in order simply
to transfer it upon him. The alleged
originality of its language with that of the
Khatti-
to be much or little capable of proof as
with the language of the Khyber verses
in the Alam Kott.

10. Gyan-Sagar or Gyan Samaj -

A detailed account of this work will
follow in the succeeding chapters.

C H A P T E R IV.

THE WORKS OF ĀLAM (Continued)

PUBLISHED TEXTS.

1. Mādhavānal-Kām-Kandalā *

This fascinating metrical romance was composed in 991 A.H. at the instance of Rājā Todar Mal for the pleasure of Emperor Akbar. Both the names are eulogistically mentioned in the beginning of the work. The poem celebrates after the fashion of the Sūfī writers of Romances (Prem-Kāvya) the true and ideal love of Mādhav, a high class Brāhman youth gifted with uncommon physical beauty and extraordinary musical skill for Kām-Kandalā, the youthful and highly gifted daughter of a courtesan who was his very counterpart both in beauty and

*Vide NPR 1904(No.9); 1923-25(No.8); 1929-31(No.8); 1941-43 (No.475).

THE WORKS OF ALAM (Continued)

PUBLISHED TEXTS.

I. Mahābhārata-Rām-Kaṇḍalī *

This fascinating metrical romance was composed in 981 A.H. at the instance of 'Alī Tadar Māl for the pleasure of 'Ibrāhīm Khān. Both the names are eulogistically mentioned in the beginning of the work. The poem celebrates after the fashion of the Sūfī writers of Rōmanās (Rām-Kāvya) the true and ideal love of Mādhav, a high class Brahman youth gifted with uncommon physical beauty and extraordinary musical skill. For Rām-Kaṇḍalī, the youthful and highly gifted daughter of a courtesan who was his very counterpart both in beauty and

accomplishments. The story in its main outline is as below:-

Jayanti one of the renowned artistes of heaven once refused out of pride to take part in a dramatic performance intended for the gods. This offended Indra who consequently cursed her to be turned into a rock for 12 years after which time she was to be relieved by a Brāhmaṇ youth, Mādhav, of Puhupāvati.

Thus damned she lay in a forest for 12 years when ultimately Mādhav, the youthful son of Śaṅkar Dās, a priest of the king Govind Cand of Puhupāvati delivered her of her curse. Regaining her celestial form she repaired to heaven. But before they parted they had already sold their souls to each other. The nymph, thereafter came to him from heaven off and on and they carried on their clandestine love for a time till it was detected by Indra who taking

accompanyments. The story in its main

outline is as follows:-

Legendary one of the renowned

king of heaven once refused out of

pride to take part in a dramatic perfor-

mance intended for the gods. This offended

Indra who consequently cursed her to be

transformed into a rook for 12 years after

which time she was to be relieved by a

divine youth, Madhav, of Puhpāvasī.

Thus damned she lay in a forest for

12 years when ultimately Madhav, the

youngest son of Śankarā, a priest of

the King Govind of Puhpāvasī

discovered her of her curse. Regarding

her celestial form she repaired to heaven.

But before they parted they had already

held their souls to each other. The

moment thereafter came to him from

heaven off and on and they carried on

their clandestine love for a time till

it was detected by Indra who taking

umbrage once again cursed her thus: 'O' sinful one, thou hast once again slighted me. Thou takest pleasure in the company of mortals. Thou shalt lead the life of a courtesan in Kāmvatī. Thy lover shall have a life of perpetual wandering'.

Thus Jayantī was born as Kām-Kandalā in the city of Kāmvatī of King Kāmsen. With age her great proficiency in music and dancing attracted the King's attention and she soon became his great favourite. Mādhav during his association with Jayantī had picked up from her an exceptional skill in music. Ever since she left him he felt greatly disconsolate and wandered about playing on his lute. His Cupid-like beauty and extraordinary musical skill exercised a ravishing effect on the minds of the women of the city who would madly run after him neglecting their house-hold work. The peace of the city thus became seriously disturbed and ultimately

unhappy once again cursed her thus: 'O
fickle one, thou hast once again slighted
me. Thou hast pleasure in the company
of others. Thou shalt lead the life of
a courtesan in Kānvasti. Thy lover shall
lead a life of perpetual wandering.'

This Jayanti was born as Kām-Kandālā
in the city of Kānvasti of King Kānsar.
With age her great proficiency in music and
dancing attracted the King's attention
and she soon became his great favourite.
During his association with
Jayanti had picked up from her an excep-
tional skill in music. Ever since she
left him he felt greatly disconsolate and
wandered about playing on his lute. His
singings like beauty and extraordinary musi-
cal skill exercised a ravishing effect
on the minds of the women of the city who
would gladly run after him neglecting their
household work. The peace of the city thus
became seriously disturbed and ultimately

on representation from the people the King had to banish him. Thus his beauty and skill became his curse.

Moving from place to place he reached the city of Kāmvatī. There a great festival of music and dance was going on at the royal court. He also went there and sought admission but was refused. While he sat outside the music-hall he detected a technical flaw which had escaped the ear of the king and his courtiers within. This drew the attention of the king who received him with honour due to such an eminent artist. On royal request then Mādhav gave a music-item which was widely appreciated and richly rewarded by the king. Kām - Kandlā, herself no mean musician, felt particularly fascinated by his performance. Then came her own turn for a dance item which she executed with great skill. In appreciation of her art Mādhav gave away

on representation from the people the

king had to punish him. Thus his

beauty and skill became his curse.

Moving from place to place he reached

the city of Kānvaṭī. There a great

festival of music and dance was going on

at the royal court. He also went there

and sought admission but was refused.

While he sat outside the music-hall

he detected a technical flaw which had

escaped the ear of the king and his

courtiers within. This drew the atten-

tion of the king who received him with

honour due to such an eminent artist.

On royal request then Nāgav gave a

musical item which was widely appreciated

and richly rewarded by the king. Kā -

Kāṇḍī, herself no mean musician, felt

particularly fascinated by his performance.

Then came her own turn for a dance item

which she executed with great skill. In

appreciation of her art Nāgav gave away

to her the costly present he himself had received from the king. This scant courtesy to the royal gift offended Kāmsen who ordered him to quit the town at once.

On his way out Mādhav met Kām-Kandalā who invited him to her house. There they met and loved and loved each other passionately. Having enjoyed her love and hospitality for a number of days in hiding Mādhav decided to leave lest he should be detected by the king. Leaving her in distress he parted with a heavy heart and went to Ujjain to seek king Vikram's aid against Kāmsen. Having assured himself of his sincerity of purpose Vikram marched against Kāmsen. Before launching attack, however, he resolved to put the lovers to test. He went in disguise to Kām-Kandalā and told her that Mādhav had died of grief due to her separation. Stunned at this tragic news she fell down broken-hearted and expired

to her the costly present he himself had
received from the king. This scant
courtesy to the royal gift offended
Kamdev who ordered him to quit the town
at once.

On his way out Madhav met Kam-Kandala
who invited him to her house. There they
met and loved and loved each other passion-
ately. Having enjoyed her love and hospi-
tality for a number of days in hiding
Madhav decided to leave lest he should be
detected by the king. Leaving her in dis-
tress he parted with a heavy heart and went
to Ujjain to seek King Vikram's aid against
Kamdev. Having assured himself of his sin-
cerity of purpose Vikram marched against
Kamdev. Before launching attack, however,
he resolved to put the lovers to test. He
went in disguise to Kam-Kandala and told her
that Madhav had died of grief due to her
separation. Stunned at this tragic news
she fell down broken hearted and expired.

with Mādhav's name on her lips. When Mādhav came to know of this he too crying for her, left his mortal coil. Vikram, greatly anguished at this double murder and finding no other way to atone for the sin, decided to commit suicide. At this most crucial juncture his tried friend Vetāla turned up and by his supernatural powers revived the lovers and thus saved the king from self-immolation. Then ensued the battle. Kāmsen was humbled and Kām-Kandalā recovered. The lovers were then united in marriage. Vikram thereafter repaired to Puhupāvati and prevailed upon the local king Gopī Cand to permit Mādhav to return to his home. Vikram then returned to his capital and the lovers lived everafter a life of peace and happiness.

The poem begins with a salutation to Gaṇeśa and Pāra- Brahma-Parameśvara. Thereafter the muslim saints are eulogised and then follows a glorification of

with Nābhav's name on her lips. When Nābhav
came to know of this he too crying for her,
left his mortal coil. Vikram, greatly
grieved at this double murder and finding
no other way to atone for the sin, decided
to commit suicide. At this most crucial
junction his tried friend Vetāla turned
up and by his supernatural powers revived
the lovers and thus saved the king from
self-immolation. Then ensued the battle.
Kāśhapa was humbled and Kām-Kāndala recovered.
The lovers were then united in marriage.
Vikram thereafter repaired to Pāṇḍyavāṭī
and prevailed upon the local king Gopī
to permit Nābhav to return to his
home. Vikram then returned to his capital
and the lovers lived ever after a life of
peace and happiness.

The poem begins with a salutation
to Gaṇeś and Yāra-Brahma-Brahmādeva.
Thereafter the main events are enlivened
and then follows a glorification of

selfless love. It ends likewise with an appreciative reference to its own merit and the glory of pure love which it celebrates.

Some of the Mss. however, present the tale in a reduced form. They omit in the preamble all reference to Gaṇeśa and the muslim saints as also the whole account relating to the history of the previous births of the lovers. The passages dealing with idealized love are also omitted both in the beginning as well as at the end. The narrative ends in them with the union of the lovers after the battle. In the body of the poem also many descriptions are less detailed. The account of the reaction of Mādhav's beauty on the women of Puhupāvati and the description of the city of Kāmvatī may be cited as instances. The latter occupies only two dohās and five caupāis while in the bigger version we have in addition to them ten caupāis, two dohās and two sorathās.

and a love. It ends likewise with an
and a reference to its own merit and
of pure love which it celebrates.
one of the Mas. however, present
in a reduced form. They omit in
reference to Ganes and
the whole account
relating to the history of the previous
of the lovers. The passages dealing
with the love are also omitted both
in the beginning as well as at the end. The
narrative ends in them with the union of
the lovers after the battle. In the body
of the poem also many descriptions are less
detailed. The account of the rescue of
Kalyani's beauty on the women of Kalyani
and the description of the city of Kalyani
may be cited as instances. The latter
occupies only two dohas and five campas
while in the better version we have in
addition to them ten campas, two dohas

Thus obviously there are two recensions of the poem. A detailed discussion of the relative merits and authenticity of the two recensions is beyond the scope of the present work. It may be, however, pointed out en passant that the scope and scheme of the bigger recension appear to be more homogeneously planned and systematically worked. This version fully fulfils the promise held out in its preamble regarding the scope of its subject matter and its treatment.*

The bigger recension is yet unpublished. The shorter text has been published both in Gurumukhī as well as in Devanāgarī scripts. The Gurumukhī text edited by

*
उत्पति विरह वियोग, कहै कथा आलम सुमति ।
पुनि सिंगार संयोग, नल कन्दल कारन कहत ॥

आदि सोरठा एक बनाई ।

मध्य चौपई पांच जनाई ॥

तरहर एक दोहरा लेषा ।

इह विधि पुरन ग्रंथ विशेषा ॥ MS. 38, PUL
Lahore.

Thus obviously there are two reasons
for the poem. A detailed discussion
of the relative merits and authenticity of
the two recensions is beyond the scope of
the present work. It may be, however, pointed
out en passant that the scope and scheme of
the larger recension appear to be more hom-
ogeneous, planned and systematically worked
out. This version fully fulfils the promise hold-
out in the preamble regarding the scope
of the subject matter and its treatment.
The larger recension is yet unpub-
lished. The shorter text has been published
both in Gurmukhi as well as in Devanagari
script. The Gurmukhi text edited by

Śrī Śamsēr Sinh Aśok is included in the 'Rāgmālā Nirṇaya' published by Rāgmālā Nirṇaya Committee Amritsar. The Devanāgarī version is published by Hindustānī Academy, Allahabad in 'Hindī Ke Kavi aur Kāvya' Vol. III, edited by Śrī Gaṇeś Prasād Dvivedī. None of the texts is critically edited and it is difficult to vouchsafe for their authenticity. The Devanāgarī version seems to have been based on a single Ms. of extremely doubtful accuracy and consequently the text in it at several places is both unsatisfactory and incomplete. More frequently than not the readings adopted are confusing and unhelpful. Sometimes consistency is not maintained even in ^{the} case of proper names. The king of Puhupāvati (which is also written as Puṣpāvati) is mentioned sometimes as Gopī Cand and some time as Govind Cand. The metre is defective at several places and the scheme of having five caupāis sandwiched between

in the 'Rasāśāstra Nigayā' published by Rasāśāstra
 Nigayā Committee Amritsar. The Devanāgarī
 version is published by Hindustani Academy,
 Allahabad in 'Hindī Ke Kavī aur Kāvya', Vol.
 I, edited by Śrī Gopēś Prasad Dvivedī.
 None of the texts is critically edited and
 it is difficult to vouchsafe for their
 authenticity. The Devanāgarī version seems
 to have been based on a single Ms. of ex-
 tremely doubtful accuracy and consequently
 the text in it at several places is both
 unsatisfactory and incomplete. More fre-
 quently than not the readings adopted are
 confusing and unhelpful. Sometimes con-
 siderable is not maintained even in case of
 proper names. The king of Puṣpavastī
 (which is also written as Puṣpavastī) is
 mentioned sometimes as Gopī Cand and some-
 times as Govind Cand. The metro is de-
 scribed at several places and the scheme of
 having five campā sandwiched between

a dohā and a sorathā outlined in the pre-
amble, is found frequently violated. There
are many lacunae in the texts which could
have been filled up with the help of other
Mss. available. Thus a critical edition
of this work is still a desideratum.

The plot of the poem is not Ālam's
own. In fact the story was already very
popular before Ālam gave it its present
shape. Several versions of the story have
come down and some of them are definitely
earlier than Ālam. Ālam himself has acknow-
ledged his indebtedness to a Sanskrit version,
though the extant version of Ānandadhara
does not answer fully the scope of his
Mādhavānal-Kām-Kandalā, which is however
fully covered by Mādhavānala-Kāmakandalā-
prabandha of Gaṇapati.

*

कथा संस्कृत सुनि कहु थोरी ।

भाषा बांधि चौपही जोरी ॥

a śāstra and a śāstra outlined in the pre-
amble, is found frequently violated. There
are many lacunae in the texts which could
have been filled up with the help of other
Manuscripts. Thus a critical edition
of this work is still a desideratum.
The plot of the poem is not Alam's
own. In fact the story was already very
popular before Alam gave it its present
shape. Several versions of the story have
come down and some of them are definitely
earlier than Alam. Alam himself has acknow-
ledged his indebtedness to a Sanskrit version
though the extant version of Ānandabhaṭṭa
does not cover fully the scope of his
Mādhavaṇḍa-Kaṇḍa, which is however
fully covered by Mādhavaṇḍa-Kāmakāṇḍa-
prāśna of Cāpaṭi.

2. Ālam-Keli. *

It is a collection of miscellaneous isolated stanzas treating of Bhakti and Sr̥ṅgāra in its varied aspects. The Editio Princeps of Bhagwān Dīn contains 398 Stanzas, consisting mainly of Kavittas, Savaiyā's and a few Chappayās. Of these 293 stanzas appear under Ālam's own name, 56 stanzas under that of Sheikh while the rest 48 stanzas are anonymous. All these three types are found promiscuously mixed up with each other.

This collection is not exhaustive. It does not contain many of Ālam's widely known stanzas. Probably as the Editor suggests, it was culled during the life time of the author and therefore naturally omits stanzas composed after its compilation. The title of the poem is rather strange. It does not seem to be genuine firstly because it is not in line with the contents and

* Vide NPR.1903.

* Alam's

This is a collection of miscellaneous stanzas treating of Shakti and Shiva in its varied aspects. The Editor's introduction of Bhagwan Jin contains 298 stanzas consisting mainly of Kavittas, Gavayas and a few Chapters. Of these 293 stanzas appear under Alam's own name, 58 stanzas under that of Shakti while the rest 48 stanzas are anonymous. All these three types are found promiscuously mixed up with each other.

This collection is not exhaustive. It does not contain many of Alam's widely known stanzas. Probably as the Editor suggests, it was culled during the life time of the author and therefore naturally omits stanzas composed after its completion. The title of the poem is rather strange. It does not seem to be genuine firstly because it is not in line with the contents and

secondly because it is not uniformly found in all Mss. many of which give the title as Ālam Ke Kavitta, Ālam Kavi Kī Kavita etc.

The contents of the collection are not found arranged according to any particular order. Quite a good number of stanzas are devoted to the delineation of what may be called Bhakti-pūrṇa Śṛṅgāra or devotional love centered round Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. The fascinating and live description of Kṛṣṇa as a child with which Ālam-Keli opens and many other stanzas particularly those treated under Bhanvar-gīt, Udhav Kā-lautanā, Jasodhā Virah, Gopī Virah etc., constitute a glowing commentary on the poets' burning passion for Kṛṣṇa, which found further sustained expression in his Svām-Sanehī. Kulpati must have had some such stanzas before him when he wrote his famous appreciative stanza about Ālam.*

नवरस मय मूरति सदा जिन वरने नन्दलाल ।
आलम आलम बस कियो दे निज कविता जाल ॥

secondly because it is not uniformly found in all
ms. many of which give the title as Ālam Kā
Kavita, Ālam Kāvī Kī Kavita etc.

The contents of the collection are not
found arranged according to any particular
order. Only a good number of stanzas are devoted
to the definition of what may be called
Bhakti-gūṇa or devotional love concepts
round Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. The fascinating and lively
description of Kṛṣṇa as a child with which Ālam
keels opens and many other stanzas particularly
those treated under Bhāva-gīt, Udday Kā -
Ālambā, Jagadha Vīra, Gopī Vīra etc., con-
stitute a glowing commentary on the poet's
burning passion for Kṛṣṇa which found further
expressed expression in his Gvām-Sāhityā. Kuṇḍatī
must have had some such stanzas before him when
he wrote his famous appreciative stanza about
Ālam.

Besides stanzas dealing with Kṛṣṇa or the things and spots of his associations like Vamsī, Jamunā - Nikuñj etc., we may also include in this category the 12 stanzas under Rām-Līlā, the two stanzas in praise of Ganges and the solitary stanza in praise of Śiva.

Secondly we have stanzas which sing of human love, undisguised and pure, and describe after the Rīti school the different classes of heroines, navodhā, praudhā etc., The treatment of this subject of classified heroines or Nāyikābhed is neither treated according to any plan nor it is adequate. It does not reveal the mastery of the hair-splitting details of the subject which almost became an obsession with the age that followed. From poetic point of view this is a virtue with him rather than a defect. It has saved him from the fatal artificiality from which many of the ardent exponents of the Rīti

Besides stanzas dealing with

types of the things and spots of his

associations like Vamā, Jamunā, Nityā etc.

we also include in this category the

stanzas under Rām-līlā, the two stanzas

in praise of Ganges and the solitary stanza

in praise of Śiva.

Secondly we have stanzas which

deal of human love, undigested and pure,

and describe after the Hit school the

different classes of heroines navyā.

The treatment of this

subject of classified heroines or Navikā

is neither treated according to any plan

nor is it adequate. It does not reveal

the mastery of the hair-splitting details

of the subject which almost became an

obsession with the age that followed, from

poetic point of view this is a virtue with

him rather than a defect. It has saved

him from the fatal artificiality from which

many of the ardent exponents of the Hit

school found it difficult to escape.

Two distinct) Thus Ālam-Keli reveals the
tendencies in)
Ālam-Keli.) influence of two distinct
traditions of Hindī poetry. The first of
these traditions i.e. of the Rādhā-Kṛṣṇa-
Kāvya owed its initial impetus to the great
Vaiṣṇava teachers like Nimbārka, Caitanya,
Vallabhācārya and others who though them-
selves never wrote a word in Hindī, stimu-
lated the rise and growth of this current
of poetry through the writings of their
followers. As a result of the preachings
of these stalwart leaders of thought the
greater part of northern India in the 16th
century pulsated with religious zeal for the
divine cowherd Kṛṣṇa- the very embodiment
of Brahma or the Paramātmān and his spouse
Rādhā- the personification of Prakṛti.
Though Rādhā's association with Kṛṣṇa had
late recognition in the religious Vaiṣṇava
literature- its earliest mention being in
the Brahma-Vaivarta Purāṇa and the Gopāla-
Tāpanī Upaniṣad both of which are later

than the Bhāgavata - the relationship had been firmly established and widely recognized sufficiently before Ālam's time.

Jayadeva by his unmatched rhyming composition the Gītagovinda had immortalized in Sanskrit the sports of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa towards the close of the 12th century A.D. His bewitching mastery of sweet and soft sounds became the model and envy of the later writers who only abortively tried to equal him. His songs, both by the beauty of their music and their meaning, appealed particularly to Caitanya and his followers who looked upon God as their lover or beloved, a feeling styled Mādhurya Bhāva or Madhurā Bhakti. Caitanya was himself known to his followers as the incarnation of Rādhā.

What Jayadeva achieved in Sanskrit Chandī Dās achieved in Bengali in the middle of the 15th century and Vidyāpati in Maithilī about the same time. The latter who may be styled as the father of lyrical

than the Bhāṣya - the relationship had been firmly established and widely recognized sufficiently before Āśa's time.

Jayadeva by his unmatched rhyming composition the Gitagovinda had immortalized in Sanskrit the sports of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa towards the close of the 12th century A.D.

His bewitching mastery of sweet and soft sounds became the model and envy of the later writers who only abortively tried to equal him. His songs, both by the beauty of their music and their meaning, appealed particularly to Caitanya and his followers who looked upon God as their lover or beloved, a feeling styled Mādhurya Bhāva or Mādhurya Bhakti. Caitanya was himself known to his followers as the incarnation of Rādhā.

What Jayadeva achieved in Sanskrit Chāṇḍī Bā achieved in Bengali in the middle of the 15th century and Vidyapati in Mithilā about the same time. The latter who may be styled as the father of lyrical

Hindī poetry has given, obviously under Jayadeva's influence, exquisite pictures of the love of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Both Jayadeva and Vidyāpati were very popular with Caitanya and his followers who listened to their poems with the devotion due to divine hymns of praise. It must, however be admitted that the love they have pictured is not always of the purest type. Too often it smacks of the physical and the sensual and the esoteric mysticism with which it is credited is certainly not obvious to many. Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa have already degenerated in their hands into earthly mortals seeking out pleasures of flesh and blood and no wonder that most of the later authors who took their cue from them, miserably failed to preserve their divinity of their characters.

The fatal character of the influence which they exercised over their successors is obvious from the fact that

which poetry has given, obviously under
the influence, exquisite pictures
of the love of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Both
Jayaśrī and Vidyāpati were very popular
with Caitanya and his followers who lis-
tened to their poems with the devotion
due to divine hymns of praise. It must, how-
ever be admitted that the love they have
pictured is not always of the purest type.
Too often it smacks of the physical and the
sensual and the esoteric mysticism with
which it is credited is certainly not
obvious to many. Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa have
already degenerated in their hands into
earthly mortals seeking out pleasures of
flesh and blood and no wonder that most
of the later authors who took their cue
from them, miserably failed to preserve
the divinity of their characters.
The fatal character of the
influence which they exerted over their
successors is obvious from the fact that

even Surdās whose purity of emotion and its treatment cannot be disputed, has also occasionally succumbed to the temptation of depicting juvenile love of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa against his original creed of Vallabhācārya.

Ālams' pre-) Amongst Ālams' important
cursors of)
the Rādhā-) predecessors or senior contem-
Kṛṣṇa-Kāvya.) poraries who sang of the love

of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa in Braj dialect of Hindī may be mentioned the names of Śrī Bhatt, Hari Vyās, Swamī Hari Dās, Hita Hari Vanś and Nand Dās. The first three of these belonged to the Nimbārka school of Vaiṣṇavism which insists on the combined worship of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Both the Jugal-Satt of Śrī Bhatt and Mahā-Vānī of Hari Vyās are amongst our fine specimens of Bhakti-śṛṅgāra. Hita Hari Vanś was the found^{er} of the Rādhā-Vallabhī sect which believes in Kṛṣṇa as the soul of the Uni-verse and Rādhā as the soul of Kṛṣṇa.

even Sūtras whose purity of emotion and its treatment cannot be disputed, has also occasionally succumbed to the temptation of depicting juvenile love of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa against his original creed of

Valībhāṣya.

(Amongst Alama's important)
(cursors of)
(the Rādhā-)
(Kṛṣṇa-)
poetries who sang of the love

of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa in Braj dialect of Hindi may be mentioned the names of Śrī Bhakti

Hari Vāsā, Swami Hari Dās, Uttā Hari Vāsā

and Nand Dās. The first three of these

belonged to the Wimāṇika school of

Vatavāṇam which insists on the combined

worship of Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Both the

Jaṇai-Śakti of Śrī Bhakti and Mahā-Vaṇi

of Hari Vāsā are amongst our fine specimens

of Bhakti-Śrī. Uttā Hari Vāsā was the

found of the Rādhā-Valībhāṣya sect which

believes in Kṛṣṇa as the soul of the Unit-

verse and Rādhā as the soul of Kṛṣṇa.

Nand Dās was a celebrity of the Aṣṭa-chār school founded by Vitthala Dāsa, the son and successor of Vallabhācārya. Thus by Ālam's time the atmosphere was surcharged with poetic zeal for Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Like Rahīm, Ras Khān and others Ālam also, the child of his age, joined in the chorus.

Ālam's pre-) The second feature of the
cursors in)
Nāyikā-Bhed.) Ālam-Keli- the Nayikā-bhed -
also Ālam shared with most of the love poets of his age. In this respect also Vidyāpati had set a precedence. In him we have our first account in imitation of the Sanskrit writers of the subject of वयःसन्धि, दूती,

मान, मानमंग, अमिसार, मितन, विरह, नवगिव.

which were to figure so prominently in later poetry. Kṛpārām's Hit-Taraṅgiṇī which discussed in 1398 V.E. the subject of Nāyikābhed with great elaboration pre-supposes the existence of similar earlier works which unfortunately have not survived. Originally this topic must

Nand Das was a celebrity of the Asta-charya
 school founded by Vittala Das, the son
 and successor of Vallabha. Thus by
 Alam's time the atmosphere was saturated
 with poetic zeal for Rādhā and Kṛṣṇa. Like
 Rahim, Ras Kān and others Alam also, the
 child of his age, joined in the chorus.
 Alam's pre- (The second feature of the
 course in)
Nayika-Rhod.) Alam-Keli- the Nayika-Rhod
 also Alam shared with most of the love poets
 of his age. In this respect also Vidyapati
 had set a precedence. In him we have our
 first account in imitation of the Sanskrit
 writers of the subject of
 which were to figure so prominently in
 later poetry. Kṛṣṇa's Hit-Tarāṅgi
 which discussed in 1898 V.E. the subject
 of Nayika with great elaboration
 pre-supposes the existence of similar
 earlier works which unfortunately have
 not survived. Originally this topic must

have been the domain of those poets alone who sang exclusively of love divorced from religious-cum-devotional setting, but with the recognition of Rādhā as a full-fledged spouse of Kṛṣṇa in the religious Vaiṣṇava literature it increasingly drew the attention of the poets of the Kṛṣṇa cult. Love has always been a dominant theme with the exponents of this cult and the knowledge of Nāyikābhed is held essential for the realization of true love even by such a stalwart Bhakta poet as Nand Dās. In defence of his treatment of the subject he writes in Ras-Manjari:-

एक मित्र हम सों अस गुन्यो ।
 मैं नायिकाभेद नहिं सुन्यो ॥
 जब लग इनके भेद न जानै ।
 तब लग प्रेम तत्त्व न पहिचानै ॥
 बिन जानै यह भेद सब, प्रेम न परवै होय ।
 चरन हीन ऊंचे अचल, चढ़त न देख्यो कोय ॥

‘ रसमंजरी ’

have been the domain of those poets alone
who sang exclusively of love divorced from
religious-cum-devotional setting, but
with the recognition of Rādhā as a full-
fledged spouse of Kṛṣṇa in the religious
Vaiṣṇava literature it increasingly drew
the attention of the poets of the Kṛṣṇa
cult. Love has always been a dominant
theme with the exponents of this cult and
the knowledge of Nityābhāṣa is held essen-
tial for the realization of true love even
by such a stalwart Bhakta poet as Nand Das.
In defence of his treatment of the subject
he writes in Ras-Mañjarī:-

That an apology should at all be considered necessary confirms the incompatibility of the subject with a devotional mental attitude. We must give credit to Nand Dās for his sincerity. For we know with what light-heartedness later authors dealt with erotic subjects under the pretext of earning religious merit. The validity of the stand of Nand Dās may not be clear to us, but the fact remains that the subject of Nāyikābhed was receiving growing attention in Ālam's time at the hands of both devotional as well as erotic writers. Sahitya-Laharī of Sūr-Dās, Rūp-Manjari and Ras-Manjari of Nand Dās and Baravai-Nāyikābhed of Rahīm all are proofs of the anxiety to serve a growing popular tradition. Ālam-Keli naturally shares this feature of the age. The haphazard and unclassified manner in which only a few of the varieties and sub-varieties of heroines have been treated

* आगे के सुकवि रीफि हैं तो कबिताई ,

न तो ररधिका कन्हवाई सुभिरन की बहानी है ।

That an apology should at all be
considered necessary confirms the incom-
patibility of the subject with a devotion
not far removed. We must give credit
Nand has for his sincerity. For we know
with what light-heartedness later authors
dealt with erotic subjects under the pre-
text of earning religious merit. The
validity of the stand of Nand has may not
be clear to us, but the fact remains
that the subject of Nāyikābheda was re-
ceiving growing attention in Ālan's time
at the hands of both devotional as well
as erotic writers. Sādhya-lahari of Śrī-
Dās, Rūp-mañjarī and Ras-mañjarī of
Nand Dās and Paravati-Nāyikābheda of Rādhā-
all are proofs of the anxiety to serve
growing popular tradition. Ālan-Keli
naturally shares this feature of the age.
The haphazard and unclassified manner in
which only a few of the varieties and
varieties of moods have been treated

without any reference at all to their characteristics points to the early stage of development of the subject by his time or the want of sound classical scholarship necessary for working out finer details or both.

Of all types and sub-types of heroines Ālam has illustrated only Vayah-Sandhi, Navodhā, Praudhā, Mānini, Khanditā, Pravatsyat-patikā, Nava-yauvanā, & Āgatapatikā. Even these types are not treated together in one place, they are found scattered all over the collection.

Of the three varieties Mugdha, Madhyā and Praudhā of the type of heroine known as Sviyā, Ālam has treated only Mugdha and Praudhā. He has omitted Madhyā altogether as also the sub-varieties of Praudhā. Hit-Taraṅgi recognizes four sub-varieties of Mugdha viz Ājāta-Yauvanā, Jnāta-Yauvanā, Navodhā and Viśrabdha-Navodhā. Out of these Ālam

without any reference at all to their characteristics points to the early stage of development of the subject by its time or the want of sound classical scholarship necessary for working out finer details or both.

Of all types and sub-types of heroines Alam has illustrated only Vasā, Sāndhā, Navodhā, Prādhā, Mānī, Kāpālī, Pravāyav-patīkā, Navā-yavānā, &

Āstapātikā. Even these types are not treated together in one place, they are found scattered all over the collection. Of the three varieties Mādhā,

Mādhā and Prādhā of the type of heroine known as Śivā, Alam has treated only Mādhā and Prādhā. He has omitted Mādhā

altogether as also the sub-varieties of Prādhā. Mit Taranant recognizes four sub-varieties of Mādhā viz Ādhā and

Yavānā, Ādhā-Yavānā, Navodhā and Vāstādhā-Navodhā. Out of these Alam

has treated only Navodhā. Again out of the three sub-varieties of Navodhā viz Lalitā, Vayah-Sandhi, and Udita-Yauvanā (= Nava-Yauvanā) he has illustrated the last two. He has also illustrated the type Mānini or Mānavatī which is recognised by Kṛpā Rām as associated with all the three main types of Sviyā, Parakiyā and Sāmānyā, but which was later on rejected both by Keśav Dās and Cintā Mani and was treated by Dās under the type Khanditā. From amongst the list of ten types arranged according to the heroines' relationship with the hero, Ālam has illustrated Abhisārikā, Khanditā, Pravatsyatpatikā, and Āgatapatikā. The last two of these did not find any place in the list enunciated by Bharata Dhanañjaya, Viśwanātha and Bhānudatta, nor were they accepted by Keśav Dās and Cintāmani, but they were recognized by Kṛpārām. Thus in this respect Ālam

has treated only Nevodh. Again out of the three sub-varieties of Nevodh viz Lalit, Vayal-Badhi, and Udita-Yavann (= Nava-Yavann) he has illustrated the last two. He has also illustrated the type Mānī or Mānavatī which is recognised by Kipā Rām as associated with all the three main types of Bālvā. Parakīyā and Sāmāyā, but which was later on rejected both by Kesav Das and Cintā Mani and was treated by Das under the type Khanditā. From amongst the list of ten types arranged according to the heroines' relationship with the hero, Alam has illustrated Aphārikā, Khanditā, Pravāyāpatikā, and Āstāpatikā. The last two of these did not find any place in the list enunciated by Bharata, Dhananjaya, Viśvanātha and Bhāradvāja, nor were they accepted by Kesav Das and Cintā Mani, but they were recognised by Kipāram. Thus in this respect Alam

definitely shows his indebtedness to the author of the Hit-Tarāṅgiṇī.

Syam-Sanehi (Contents).

Syam-Sanehi (88) is a glorification of the immortal love of Kṛṣṇa and Rukmiṇī. It opens in the customary orthodox fashion with benedictory stanzas in a variety of metres. The opening stanza is a chappaya in praise of the moon-crested God whose person is besmeared with ashes and adorned with serpents and who shelters the sacred Ganges in his matted hair. In the next stanza which is in Bhūjanḡa-pravāta metre the poet invokes, for purposes of dispelling the darkness of ignorance, the supreme spirit which is infinite, without beginning or end. This is followed by a Dohā embodying a glorification of the Lord par excellence, Parameśvara, the Saviour of all beings (89). The next unit of eleven arbhāṅgīs continues the divine

definitely shows his indebtedness to
the author of the Hit-Tarantini.

C H A P T E R V

THE WORKS OF ĀLAM(continued)

Syām-Sanehi(Contents).

Syām-Sanehi(SS) is a glorification of the immortal love of Kṛṣṇa and Rukmiṇī. It opens in the customary orthodox fashion with benedictory stanzas in a variety of metres. The opening stanza is a chappaya in praise of the moon-crested God whose person is besmeared with ashes and adorned with serpents and who shelters the sacred Ganges in his matted hair. In the next stanza which is in Bhujāṅga-prayāta metre the poet invokes, for purposes of dispelling the darkness of ignorance, the supreme Spirit which is Infinite, without beginning or end. This is followed by a Dohā embodying a glorification of the Lord par excellence, Parameśvara, the Saviour of all beings(3) The next unit of eleven ardhālis continues the divine

THE WORKS OF ALAM (continued)

Syam-Sanehi (Contents).

Syam-Sanehi (22) is a glorification of the immortal love of Krishna. It opens in the customary orthodox fashion with benedictory stanzas in a variety of metres. The opening stanza is a chappaya in praise of the moon-crested God whose person is beset with snakes and adorned with serpents and who shelters the sacred Ganges in his matted hair. In the next stanza which is in Bhujanga-pravata metre the poet invokes, for purposes of dispelling the darkness of ignorance, the supreme spirit which is infinite, without beginning or end. This is followed by a Doha embodying a glorification of the lord par excellence, Paramesvara, the Saviour of all beings (3). The next unit

eulogy. God alone is the Saviour of the fallen, the Refuge of those without shelter. He is inscrutable. He transcends the scope of human thought and effort and the Scriptures know Him not. Then with an humble confession of his own inability to understand Him the poet begins the story, about the religious merits of which he is quite sure.

In Kundinpur there ruled a king Bhīṣma Sen who was brave and generous and exceedingly mindful of the interest of his subjects. (6) Through the virtue of Lord Śiva's worship he had five children, four sons namely Rukam, Rukam Pathu, Rukam Keśu, Rukam Mālī and one daughter Rukmiṇī. The princes received their education at the royal seminary while the arrangements for the education and instruction of the princess were made at home. Rukmiṇī grew up to be the embodiment of all virtues. She was extraordinarily intelligent and picked up

enjoy. God alone is the Saviour of the fallen, the Refuge of those without shelter. He is inscrutable. He transcends the scope of human thought and effort and the Scriptures know Him not. Then with an humble confession of his own inability to understand Him the poet begins the story, about the religious merits of which he is quite sure.

In Kumbhampur there ruled a King Bhishma Sen who was brave and generous and exceedingly mindful of the interest of his subjects. (6) Through the virtue of Lord Shiva's worship he had five children, four sons namely Rukam, Rukam Pathu, Rukam Kesu, Rukam Malu and one daughter Rukmini. The princess received their education at the royal seminary while the arrangements for the education and instruction of the princess were made at home. Rukmini grew up to be the embodiment of all virtues. She was extraordinarily intelligent and picked up

all that was worth learning from her painstaking teacher in no time as the moon did from the divine preceptor Br̥haspati. She was beautiful and looked like an image intended for divine worship. She was devout and worshipful and went daily with her friends for Gaurī's worship. She often lost herself in the fervent recitation from the sacred hymns.

Once one of her companions suggested to her to pray to Gaurī for obtaining Kṛṣṇa as her husband. 'Who is that Kṛṣṇa?' she asked her companion inquisitively. Thereupon her friend replied, - 'He is the self-same Lord in human form who out of mercy has from time to time come down to the rescue of this distressed world. He is Viṣṇu incarnate who in days of yore appeared on this earth in the forms of the Tortoise, the Boar, the Dwarf, the Man-Lion, Paraśu Rāma and Rāma, the son of Daśaratha! Then she narrated to her in detail, the life-story of the Prince of

all that was worth learning from her pains-taking teacher in no time as the moon did from the divine preceptor Bhraspati. She was beautiful and looked like an image intended for divine worship. She was devout and worshipping and went daily with her friends for Gauri's worship. She often lost herself in the fervent recitation from the sacred hymns.

Once one of her companions suggested to her to pray to Gauri for obtaining Kṛiṣṇa as her husband. 'Who is that Kṛiṣṇa?' she asked her companion indignantly. Thereupon her friend replied, - 'He is the self-same Lord in human form who out of mercy has from time to time come down to the rescue of this distressed world. He is Viṣṇu incarnate who in days of yore appeared on this earth in the forms of the Tortoise, the Boar, the Dwarf, the Man-lion, Parasū Rāma and Rāma, son of Dasaratha! Then she narrated to her in detail, the life-story of the Prince of

Dvārakā to which Rukmiṇī listened with rapt attention. At the end she thus appealed to the imagination of the Princess: 'You are beautiful and endowed with parts. The masterly Creator has fashioned you out of the pollens of lotuses and golden waters. You are Kamalā (Lakṣmī) herself and deserve to be united with Kṛṣṇa who is the incarnation of Viṣṇu or Kamalāpati alone! (34).

This had a deep impression on the mind of the Princess who there and then irrevocably resolved to marry Kṛṣṇa and Kṛṣṇa alone. As days rolled by and as she gradually stepped into blooming youth, her passion for Kṛṣṇa grew in intensity. This growing passion found varied expression in her person. Feeding constantly on the dark beauty of Kṛṣṇa's image the pupils of her eyes grew darker. Constantly merged in the beauty of the yellow robed one (Kṛṣṇa) her person put on the glow of a Kesar flower (38).

From the day Rukmiṇī heard of Kṛṣṇa's

From the day Rukmini heard of Krishna,
of a Kesar flower (38).
To be one (Krishna) her person put on the glow
Constantly merged in the beauty of the yellow
image the pupils of her eyes grew darker.
constantly on the dark beauty of Krishna's
found varied expression in her person. Feeling
Krishna grew in intensity. This growing passion
stepped into blooming youth, her passion for
alone. As days rolled by and as she gradually
irrevocably resolved to marry Krishna and Krishna
mind of the Princess who there and then
This had a deep impression on the
or Kamalapati alone! (34).
with Krishna who is the incarnation of Vishnu
(Lakshmi) herself and deserve to be united
of lotuses and golden waters. You are Kamala
Greater has fashioned you out of the pollen
beautiful and endowed with parts. The master
the imagination of the Princess: 'You are
attention. At the end she thus appealed to
Dvaraka to which Rukmini listened with rep

greatness she doubled her zeal for Gaurī's worship. The Goddess duly propitiated once appeared to her in a dream and told her to ask for a boon. Rukmiṇī atonce implored the Goddess to grant her Kṛṣṇa as her husband. 'You should ask for some other boon', replied the Goddess, 'for the fulfilment of this wish of yours would mean no special favour of me as you both (Kṛṣṇa & Rukmiṇī) have already been husband and wife in a previous birth in the persons of Rāma and Sītā.' Rukmiṇī felt highly gratified at this and requested to be blessed with Kāma as her son which boon was readily granted.(46).

The king and the queen came to know of Rukmiṇī's resolve regarding her marriage through her governess and they greatly welcomed it for her choice was highly worthy of her. But Rukam the eldest of the princes who had some grouse against Kṛṣṇa strongly resented this decision of theirs. He wanted her to marry Śisūpāl the king of Cedi to whom he sent an invitation to that effect

greatness she doubled her zeal for Gauri's worship. The Goddess duly propitiated once appeared to her in a dream and told her to ask for a boon. Rukmini at once implored the Goddess to grant her Kṛṣṇa as her husband. 'You should ask for some other boon', replied the Goddess, 'for the fulfillment of this wish of yours would mean no special favour of me as you both (Kṛṣṇa & Rukmini) have already been husband and wife in a previous birth in the persons of Rāma and Sītā.' Rukmini felt highly gratified at this and requested to be blessed with Kṛṣṇa as her son which boon was readily granted. (46).

The king and the queen came to know of Rukmini's resolve regarding her marriage through her governess and they greatly welcomed it for her choice was highly worthy of her. But Rukmā the eldest of the princesses who had some grouse against Kṛṣṇa strongly resented this decision of theirs. He wanted her to marry Śiṣupāl the king of Cāṇḍī to whom he sent an invitation to that effect

in open defiance of the wishes of his parents, who felt quite helpless before this wayward prince of stubborn will.

Śiśu-Pāl gladly accepted the invitation. Accompanied by a huge military force and the friendly chiefs Jarā Sandh, Danta Vakra and others he started for Kundinpur. When Rukminī came to know of all this she felt exceedingly distressed. Her brain swam and her heart ached heavily. The life seemed to have lost all charm for her. Sorely disappointed and broken-hearted she grimly resolved to put an end to her life for how could she be persuaded to marry one to whom her heart owed no allegiance. Just then her governess came to her rescue. She calmed and comforted her and suggested to her to send an urgent message to Kṛṣṇa through the Brāhmaṇ priest of Gaurī's temple(70). Thereupon Rukminī drafted a letter embodying some such sentiment 'O Lord of Dvārakā, I am thy slave. Thou alone art the friend of the distressed and

in open defiance of the wishes of his parents
who felt quite helpless before this wayward
prince of stubborn will.

At last Pal gladly accepted the invitation
accompanied by a huge military force and the
friendly chiefs Jara, Sanda, Danta, Vakra and
others he started for Kundinpur. When Rukmini
came to know of all this she felt exceedingly
distressed. Her brain swam and her heart
ached heavily. The life seemed to have lost
all charm for her. So sorely disappointed and
broken-hearted she grimly resolved to put
an end to her life for how could she be per-
suaded to marry one to whom her heart owed no
allegiance. Just then her governess came
to her rescue. She calmed and comforted
her and suggested to her to send an urgent
message to Krishna through the Brahman priest
of Gauri's temple (70). Thereupon Rukmini
drafted a letter embodying some such sentiment
"O Lord of Dvārakā, I am thy slave. Thou
alone art the friend of the distressed and

the defender of the faithful. All these days I have toiled hard for thy sake. I have prayed incessantly to Gaurī to secure the service of thy feet. I have accepted thee as the Lord of my heart and my parents have approved of this and they have dedicated me to thy service. But Rukam against my confirmed resolve has decided to marry me to Śīśu Pāl whom he has already ^{invited} to this place. I am sorely disgusted with life for how could the Mālatī flower that has set its heart on the bee take to a low worm? It is only the hope of being united with thee that sustains me. Thou Yea didst exert so hard for Sītā's sake; thou rescued Ahalyā from her curse. Thou saved the Lord of Elephants from the clutches of death. Now thou must excuse the impudence of this woman who is anxious to save her honour and dash to her aid'. (82).

Handing over the letter to the Brāhman with a promise of a generous reward for his labours she implored him to press upon the

the defender of the faithful. All these days
I have toiled hard for thy sake. I have
prayed incessantly to Gauri to secure the
service of thy feet. I have accepted thee
as the lord of my heart and my parents have
approved of this and they have dedicated me
thy service. But Rukam against my confidence
resolve has decided to marry me to Sishu Pal
whom he has already ^{invited} to this place. I am sore
disgusted with life for how could the Malati
flower that has set its heart on the bee
take to a low worm? It is only the hope of
being united with thee that sustains me. Thou
didst exert so hard for Sita's sake; thou
rescued Abhaya from her curse. Thou saved
the lord of elephants from the clutches of
death. Now thou must excuse the impudence
of this woman who is anxious to save her
honour and death to her aid. (82).

Handing over the letter to the Brahmin
with a promise of a generous reward for his
labours she implored him to press upon the

Prince of Dvārakā the desperation and urgency of her situation and prevail upon him to run to her aid.

The Brāhman started and travelling hard for a day and night he reached Dvārakā when the sky-scrappers of the charming city with their golden turrets were slowly stepping out of the darkness of the night into a growing flood of rosy light. Reaching the royal palace he asked the door-keeper to report his arrival with an urgent letter from Kundinpur. Kṛṣṇa immediately sent for the letter. The contents of the letter sent a thrill through every fibre of his person. The whole history of the previous births suddenly flashed past before his mind's eye; the whole memory of their past relations dawned upon him with unmistakable clarity. His hair stood on end, his eyes streamed forth with tears and his lips began to throb with passion and rage. Overwhelmed with emotion he read and re-read

Prince of Dvārakā the desperation and urgency of her situation and prevail upon him to render her aid.

The Brāhman started and travelling hard for a day and night he reached Dvārakā when the sky-scrapers of the charming city with their golden turrets were slowly stepping out of the darkness of the night into a gro flood of rosy light. Reaching the royal palace he asked the door-keeper to report his arrival with an urgent letter from Kuntī. The Kṛpā immediately sent for the letter. The contents of the letter sent a thrill through every fibre of his person. The whole history of the previous births suddenly flashed past before his mind's eye; the whole memory of their past relations dawned upon him with unmistakable clarity. His hair stood on end, his eyes streamed forth with tears and his began to throbb with passion and rage. Overwhelmed with emotion he read and re-read

the letter, then folded it and pressed it to his heart. The only course of action - to rush to Rukmiṇī's aid - was at once decided upon. When the emotional tide subsided a little he thought of the bearer of the message who all this time had been waiting outside. With apologies and with great ami admiration and respect due to the position of a Brāhmaṇ he received the priest, embraced him, dusted and washed his feet and offered him a seat by his own side. The Brāhmaṇ who felt greatly over-whelmed with this reception narrated the whole story of Rukmiṇī and pressed for immediate action which step was readily approved. When the Brāhmaṇ had rested, bathed and eaten, Kṛṣṇa sent for a fast chariot and sent a word to Balarāma to rush to Kundiapur with a sufficiently strong force. Then taking his seat in

the letter, then folded it and pressed it to his heart. The only course of action to rush to Rukmini's aid - was at once decided upon.

When the emotional tide subsided a little he thought of the bearer of the message who all this time had been waiting outside. With apologies and with great admiration and respect due to the position of a Brahman he received the priest, embraced him, dusted and washed his feet and offered him a seat by his own side. The Brahman who felt greatly over-whelmed with this reception narrated the whole story of Rukmini and pressed for immediate action which step was readily approved. When the Brahman had rested, bathed and eaten, Krishna sent for a fast chariot and sent a word to Palasara to rush to Kundalpur with a sufficiently strong force. Then taking his seat in

that chariot which was possessed of the velocity of wind he left for Kundinpur with that Brāhman. On reaching Kundinpur he took up his stay in a mango-grove outside the city and sent the Brāhman in advance with a word of hope and reassurance for Rukminī. In the mean time Balarama with his army also reached there.

Rukminī had been anxiously waiting for news from Kṛṣṇa. As the marriage hour drew near she felt greatly depressed and demented. She had no doubt regarding Kṛṣṇa's sincerity. If only the message could reach him in time she was sure, he would not tarry. But the Brāhman perhaps might overstay losing his objective in the midst of generous reception. Or perhaps his poor physique would not stand the strain of a long journey and he would fail to reach Dvārakā in time. Any way her own mind was made up. If Kṛṣṇa reached her after the appointed hour he would not

that chariot which was possessed of the
velocity of wind he left for Kundinpur
with that Brahman. On reaching Kundinpur
he took up his stay in a mango-grove
outside the city and sent the Brahman in
advance with a word of hope and reassurance
for Kunti. In the mean time Balaram
with his army also reached there.
Kunti had been anxiously
waiting for news from Krishna. As the marriage
hour drew near she felt greatly depressed
and demented. She had no doubt regarding
Krishna's sincerity. If only the message
could reach him in time she was sure, he
would not tarry. But the Brahman perhaps
might overstay losing his objective in
the midst of generous reception. Or per-
haps his poor physique would not stand
the strain of a long journey and he would
fail to reach Dvaraka in time. Any way
her own mind was made up. If Krishna reached
her after the appointed hour he would not

find her alive. When Rukmiṇī's mind was thus being swayed by doubts and depression there reached the Brāhman bearing the news of Kṛṣṇa's arrival. Highly gratified she offered generous gifts to the Brāhman and implored him to accept the same. The Brāhman on his own part expressed his gratefulness to the Princess for having enabled him to see the Lord whose mere sight liquidates sins accumulated from life to life.

Kṛṣṇa passed that night under in the trees/grove. Early next morning he entered the city all alone asking Balarāma to keep ready for any emergency. As he proceeded his wonderful beauty perforce attracted attention. Men and women of the city rushed to see him. All eyes were fixed on him. Devotees looked upon him as God incarnate, young women as Cupid, the ascetics as Yogīśvara and the sick as panacea for all ills(129).

find her alive. When Rahmaji's mind was
thus being swayed by doubts and depression
there reached the Brahman hearing the
news of Krishna's arrival. Highly gratified
she offered generous gifts to the Brahman
and implored him to accept the same. The
Brahman on his own part expressed his
gratefulness to the Princess for having
enabled him to see the Lord whose mere
sight eradicates sins accumulated from
life to life.

Krishna passed that night under
the tree in the grove. Early next morning he
entered the city all alone asking Belasara
to keep ready for any emergency. As he
proceeded his wondrous beauty perforce
attracted attention. Men and women of the
city rushed to see him. All eyes were
fixed on him. Devotees looked upon him
as God incarnate, young women as Cupid, the
ascetics as Yogisvara and the sick as
panacea for all ills (123).

The news of Kṛṣṇa's arrival greatly upset the peace of Dāmaghoṣa and his supporters but the ever boasting Rukam set their minds at rest by discounting Kṛṣṇa valour.

Towards the evening a little before the wedding hour Rukminī was sent in a royal litter to Gaurī's temple for worship under a heavy military escort. Her governess and other close associates accompanied her. In the temple Rukminī worshipped the Goddess with added zeal amidst auspicious songs of her companions. Devoutly she went round the image fervently praying for the fulfilment of her wishes. After the worship her companions put the auspicious nosegay round her neck as a gift from the Goddess, fastened round her hand the nuptial string, dusted her garments with saffron and applied the tilak and varied other adornments. While she was getting ready to leave she learnt of Kṛṣṇa's arrival outside the temple. As she emerged

The news of Kṛṣṇa's arrival greatly upset the peace of Damaṅghos and his supporters but the ever boasting Rukma set their minds at rest by discounting Kṛṣṇa's valour.

Towards the evening a little before the wedding hour Rukmiṇī was sent in a royal litter to Gaṇḍī's temple for worship under a heavy military escort. Her governess and other close associates accompanied her. In the temple Rukmiṇī worshipped the Goddess with added zeal amidst auspicious songs of her companions. Devoutly she went round the image fervently praying for the fulfilment of her wishes. After the worship her companions put the auspicious nosegay round her neck as a gift from the Goddess, fastened round her hand the nuptial string, dusted her garments with saffron and applied the tilak and varied other adornments. While she was getting ready to leave she learnt of Kṛṣṇa's arrival outside the temple. As she emerged

from the temple she looked like a virtual Goddess and the people's heads bent down of themselves in salutation. The simultaneous presence of Kṛṣṇa and Rukmiṇī who with their radiant beauty looked like the sun and the moon, completely overwhelmed the people. Their wonderous and dazzling beauty plunged them into a deep stupefaction of amazement and they stood completely thrown off their guard(160).

Kṛṣṇa took advantage of the moment. He atonce drew the Chariot close to the temple, caught her by the arm and made her sit in the chariot and dashed forward. Kṛṣṇa stood in the chariot with his face towards the crowd brandishing his sword. It was not before they had covered some distance that the people recovered themselves and raised alarm. The news spread like wild fire. The bridegrooms' party which was then being entertained to a right royal dinner suddenly broke up and gave a

from the temple she looked like a virtual Goddess and the people's heads bent down of themselves in salutation. The simultaneous presence of Krishna and Rukmini who with their radiant beauty looked like the sun and the moon, completely overwhelmed the people. Their wonderful and dazzling beauty plunged them into a deep stupefaction of amazement and they stood completely thrown off their guard (160).

Krishna took advantage of the moment.

He at once drew the Chariot close to the temple, caught her by the arm and made her sit in the chariot and dashed forward. Krishna stood in the chariot with his face towards the crowd brandishing his sword. It was not before they had covered some distance that the people recovered themselves and raised alarm. The news spread like wild fire. The bridegroom's party which was then being entertained to a royal dinner suddenly broke up and gave a

hot chase. Kṛṣṇa had by then joined his army which now got ready to give battle to the pursuing enemy forces(160).

The first band to contact Kṛṣṇa's army was headed by Rukam. Rukam launched a fierce attack but was routed. He was captured alive and would have been instantly put to death but for Balarām's request to spare his life. Śisúpāl, Jarāsandh and others hurried to the scene of action but were worsted. Overcome with shame Rukam never returned home but took up his abode in the newly founded city of Bhoj Nagar.

Śisú Pāl and his allied chiefs with a train of wounded soldiers started on their homeward journey. As they neared the capital the Queen-mother watched them from the top of her palace. From the blood-stained clothes of the wounded soldiers which appeared to her as if dyed in śīffron and red dye she took them

hot chase. Krupa had by then joined his army which now got ready to give battle to the pursuing enemy forces (180).

The first band to contact Krupa's army was headed by Rukam. Rukam launched a fierce attack but was routed. He was captured alive and would have been instantly put to death but for Balaram's request to spare his life. Shashpal,

Jarasandh and others hurried to the scene of action but were worsted. Overcome with shame Rukam never returned home but took up his abode in the newly founded city of Bhog Nagar.

Shan Pal and his allied chiefs with a train of wounded soldiers started on their homeward journey. As they neared the capital the Queen-mother watched them from the top of her palace. From the blood-stained clothes of the wounded soldiers which appeared to her as if dyed in affliction and red dye she took then

to be the marriage party and expected to find the bride and her companions in the litters that accommodated only men with broken limbs. When she came to know of the facts her despair knew no bounds(171).

When Kṛṣṇa reached Dvārakā where the news of his victory had reached before him, the whole city came out to receive the royal pair. The preparations were then made for the celebration of the marriage which was performed according to Vedic rites amidst chanting of the Vedic hymns (177).

At the end the poet tells us that for this immortal story he is indebted to the tenth skandha of the Bhāgavata the text of which being difficult for common people, he thought it necessary to render into sweet dohās and caupais. He concludes with a statement of the religious merit which accrues from a devout recital of the poem(184).

to be the marriage party and expected to find the bride and her companions in the littera that accommodated only men with broken limbs. When she came to know of the facts her despair knew no bounds (171).

When Kṛiṣṇa reached Dvārakā where the news of his victory had reached before him, the whole city came out to receive the royal pair. The preparations were then made for the celebration of the marriage which was performed according to Vedic rites amidst chanting of the Vedic hymns (177).

At the end the poet tells us that for this immortal story he is indebted to the tenth skandha of the Bhāgavata the text of which being difficult for common people, he thought it necessary to render into sweet dohās and carṇas. He concludes with a statement of the religious merit which accrues from a devout recital of the poem (184).

C H A P T E R . VI .

Syām-Sanehī and Śrīmad-Bhāgavata.

The author of Syām-Sanehī has drawn heavily upon the Bhāgavata for the theme of his poem and he has made no secret of it. At the end of the poem he acknowledges in unmistakable terms his indebtedness to that great work:-

पहिले सुनी भागवत रीति ।

दसम माहिं रुकमिनि की प्रीति ॥

× × × × × ×
× × × × × ×

बानी व्यास समझ नहीं आवै ।

टीकाकार कछु समझावै ॥

ऐसी आँकन की कठिनाई ।

तिह भाखा किउं जाइ बनाई ॥

जउ कवि समझि बुद्धि अनुसरै ।

एक आँक की पोथी करै ॥

तउ कछु गति अनचीन्ही चीन्ही ।

क्ति मति चाह एक मै कीन्ही ॥

ताही रस रसना लै पोखी ।

सुमरि नाम रस लई संतोखी ॥

कीने सरसु चौपई दोहा ।

करत हियो पधरो हुइ लोहा ॥

IV

STEVENAGE - Basingstoke - Basingstoke - Basingstoke

Yet this poem is not a mere rendering of the original. It is much more than that. Both in form and in substance it shows quite an independent angle of approach to the subject.

Form of)
the)
poem)

To begin with it has a certain self completeness about it. Its beginning and end both lend support to the independent character of the poem. The formal and customary fashion in which it begins with salutatory stanzas in divine praise and the equally formal manner in which it ends with a statement of its source and purposes- both established the same point. This importance does not attach to the episode in the original where it is only a part of the general scheme of treatment of Kṛṣṇa's doings.

Substance:)
Alam's)
innovations)
in the plot.)

In point of substance also the poet has made many innovations in the

Yet this poem is not a mere rendering of the original. It is much more than that. Both in form and in substance it shows quite an independent angle of approach to the subject.

Form of)
the)
poem)
To begin with it has a certain self completeness about it. It

beginning and end both lend support to the independent character of the poem. The formal and customary fashion in which it begins with salutatory stanzas in divine praise and the equally formal manner in which it ends with a statement of its source and purpose- both established the same point. This importance does not attach to the episode in the original where it is only a part of the general scheme of treatment of Krishna's doings. Substances:)
Alan's)
innovations)
in the plot.)
In point of substance also the poet has made many innovations in the

original which considerably add to the artistic effects of the poem. The graphic account of Rukmiṇī in the beginning, the story of her birth, up-bringing and education, the tale of the past greatness of Kṛṣṇa which explains the present relations of the lovers, the scene of Śisūpāl's return to Canderī after the rout of the allied armies and finally the marriage - scene on the arrival of the couple in Dvārakā- are some of the very important creations of the poet's mind. All these have their own place in the poem. In addition to them the poet has imparted many touches here and there which atonce mark him out as a great artist and a master of details.

For instance

1. By making Gaurī's worship a part and parcel of the daily life of the Princess from the days of her childhood the poet in a very subtle manner has met

original which considerably adds to the artistic effect of the poem. The graphic account of Bhairavi in the beginning, the story of her birth, up-bringing and education, the tale of the past greatness of Raga which explains the present relation of the lovers, the scene of Bhairavi's return to Gaudari after the rout of the allied armies and finally the marriage - scene on the arrival of the couple in Dwaraka - are some of the very important creations of the poet's mind. All these have their own place in the poem. In addition to them the poet has imparted many touches here and there which alone mark him out as a great artist and a master of details.

For instance

1. By making Gauri's worship a part and parcel of the daily life of the princess from the days of her childhood the poet in a very subtle manner has met

the objection that the suspicious Rukam could have legitimately taken against her going to the temple outside the city on the eve of her marriage.

2. By making the Princess go out for worship in a litter as against her going on foot in the Bhāgavata he has defended royal status and practice. The same point is obvious in his not letting the Brāhmaṇ messenger into Kṛṣṇa's presence without previous announcement as in the case of the Bhāgavata.

3. By mentioning just a few facts regarding the early wayward life of Rukam which the Bhāgavata omits to do, the poet has been able to explain his aberrant and defiant attitude with regard to Rukmiṇī's marriage and thus impart consistency to his character.

4. By his reference to the dinner of the bridegroom's party on the eve of the marriage the poet has at once made the

the objection that the suspicious Rukam could have legitimately taken against her going to the temple outside the city on the eve of her marriage.

2. By making the Princess go out

for worship in a litter as against her going on foot in the Bhāgavata he has defended royal status and practice. The same point is obvious in his not letting the Brahman messenger into Kṛṣṇa's presence without previous announcement as in the case of the Bhāgavata.

3. By mentioning just a few facts regarding the early wayward life of Rukam which the Bhāgavata omits to do, the poet has been able to explain his aberrant and defiant attitude with regard to Rukam's marriage and thus impart consistency to his character.

4. By his reference to the dinner of the bridegroom's party on the eve of the marriage the poet has at once made the

picture realistic. We all know how important an item is the dinner in an Indian marriage.

The scheme
and treatment
of
characters
compared.

} The poet's art and achievement become obvious when we consider the scheme and treatment

of his characters. Amongst the minor characters the governess is entirely his own. She has no place in the original. It is quite a useful addition in as much as it helps to place the Princess in a more homely atmosphere. Without her the life of the Princess would have been quite hard to sustain.

As regards Rukam it has already been pointed out that his conduct and character in the Bhāgavata remain unexplained. The author of the Bhāgavata omitted to give any facts pertaining to his early life in the light of which his later conduct could be properly understood. Ālam on the other hand has given here and there

picture realistic. We all know how important an item is the dinner in an Indian

marriage. The poet's art and achievement become obvious when we consider the scheme and the ment of characters compared. Amongst the ment of his characters.

characters the Governor is entirely his own. She has no place in the original. It is quite a useful addition in as much as it helps to place the Princess in a more homely atmosphere. Without her the life of the Princess would have been quite hard to sustain.

As regards Rukm it has already been pointed out that his conduct and character in the Bhāgavata remain unexplained. The author of the Bhāgavata omitted to give any facts pertaining to his early life in the light of which his later conduct could be properly understood. Also on the other hand has given here and there

a glimpse of the way he was going so that his later obstinacy and defiance regarding Rukmīṇī's marriage do not surprise the reader. By taking care to provide a kind of justification for his conduct the poet has definitely shown better taste and judgment. Again by giving a place to Rukmīṇī's mother, her governess and her companions the poet has been able to create a homely, healthy and natural atmosphere so very helpful to the evolution of Rukmīṇī's character.

Rukmīṇī's father also in SS is a little more exerting. In the Bhāgavata he expresses the mere wish to marry Rukmīṇī to Kṛṣṇa but does not himself do anything to further that end. In SS in consultation with his wife and priest he prepares to send invitation to Kṛṣṇa in the presence of Rukam. As

As regards the other characters Rukmīṇī, Kṛṣṇa and the Brāhmaṇ- all the

a glimpse of the way he was going so that his later obstinacy and defiance regarding Rukmini's marriage do not surprise the reader. By taking care to provide a kind of justification for his conduct the poet has definitely shown better taste and judgment. Again by giving a place to Rukmini's mother, her governess and her companions the poet has been able to create a homely, healthy and natural atmosphere so very helpful to the evolution of Rukmini's character.

Rukmini's father also in 22 is a little more exerting. In the Bhāgavata he expresses the mere wish to marry Rukmini to Krishna but does not himself do anything to further that end. In 22 in consultation with his wife and priest he prepares to send invitation to Krishna in the presence of Rukham. As regards the other characters Rukmini, Krishna and the Brahman - all the

three have undergone substantial change in the poet's hands.

Rukminī.) Rukminī in the Bhāgavata is
dashing, passionate and hazard-
ously bold. This is amply borne out by her
letter to Kṛṣṇa which has neither the sanct-
ion of her parents, nor the approval of
her friends nor even the blessings of the
Goddess. With frankness that errs against
decency she states in the letter that her
mind drawn by the tales of Kṛṣṇa's virtues
has finally fixed itself on him, casting all
shame to the winds, and further suggests
the ways and means of her own abduction or
union by Rākṣasa form of marriage.

Rukminī in SS, however is most
serious and bashful and quite conscious
of the dignity and restraint that her royal
status demand. Her love for Kṛṣṇa is the
result of a very gradual evolution of her
mind brought about by the persuasion of

three have undergone substantial change
in the poet's hands.

Rukmini in the Bhāgavata is

dashing, passionate and hazardous

ouly bold. This is amply borne out by her

letter to Kṛṣṇa which has neither the sanct-

ion of her parents, nor the approval of

her friends nor even the blessings of the

Gods. With frankness that errs against

decorum she states in the letter that her

mind drawn by the tales of Kṛṣṇa's virtues

has finally fixed itself on him, casting all

shame to the winds, and further suggests

the ways and means of her own abduction or

union by Rakṣas form of marriage.

Rukmini in 23, however is most

serious and bashful and quite conscious

of the dignity and restraint that her royal

status demand. Her love for Kṛṣṇa is the

result of a very gradual evolution of her

mind brought about by the persuasion of

her friends, the promise of the Goddess and the sanction of her parents. Though often reaching heights of passionate intensity her love seldom transgresses the proper bounds of decorum. Her attempt to send a message to Kṛṣṇa is backed by the explicit approval of her friends and the moral support of her parents, the divine boon of the Goddess and good wishes of the people, all of whom would be genuinely happy in case she could secure Kṛṣṇa as her husband. Her stand in the letter is just and virtuous of which any girl of a respectable family could be justly proud.

Rukmiṇī in the Bhāgavata is superstitious, credulous and quixotic. On the eve of her marriage she is feeling very much worried and is most anxiously waiting for some news from Kṛṣṇa. She curses herself and her stars. She thinks there must be something seriously and fundamentally wrong with her, otherwise Kṛṣṇa must

her friends, the promise of the Goddess
and the protection of her parents. Though
often reaching heights of passionate in-
tensity, her love seldom transgresses the
proper bounds of decorum. Her attempt to
send a message to Kṛṣṇa is backed by the
explicit approval of her friends and the
moral support of her parents, the divine
boon of the Goddess and good wishes of the
people, all of whom would be genuinely
happy in case she could secure Kṛṣṇa as her
husband. Her stand in the letter is just
and virtuous of which any girl of a res-
pectable family could be justly proud.
Mumukṣu in the Bhāgavata is
superstitious, credulous and glib. On
the eve of her marriage she is feeling very
much worried and is most anxiously waiting
for some news from Kṛṣṇa. She curses
herself and her stars. She thinks there
must be something seriously and longmen-
tally wrong with her, otherwise Kṛṣṇa must

have responded to her love. Perhaps her fates are against her or perhaps the family deity is unfavourable. When she is thus lost in thoughts she suddenly feels the throbbing of her left limbs and lo! there comes back the Brāhmaṇ messenger. But he need not speak to her about Kṛṣṇa's arrival for she has already understood everything from his smiling face and her own throbbing limbs.

But Rukmiṇī in SS shows more realism and naturalness. In her hour of worry and distress she thinks of an added factor that could be responsible for Kṛṣṇa's delay. That is the Brāhmaṇ. Perhaps he is over-staying having been taken in by Kṛṣṇa's generous reception or perhaps-which is more likely- his weak health had prevented him from reaching Dvārakā and delivering the message in time. She does not doubt the sincerity of Kṛṣṇa. He would definitely

have responded to her love. Perhaps
her tears are against her or perhaps the
family delay is unfavourable. When she
is thus lost in thoughts she suddenly
feels the throbbing of her left limbs and
lo! there comes back the Brahmin messenger
but he need not speak to her about
Krishna's arrival for she has already
understood everything from his smiling
face and her own throbbing limbs.
But Eulaming in 22 shows more
realism and naturalness. In her hour
of worry and distress she thinks of an ab-
solute factor that could be responsible for
Krishna's delay. That is the Brahmin.
Perhaps he is over-staying having been
taken in by Krishna's generous reception
or perhaps which is more likely- his
weak health had prevented him from
reaching Overaka and delivering the
message in time. She does not doubt the
sincerity of Krishna. He would definitely

respond if only the message could reach him in time. That Ruk-minī should have entertained such doubts and misgivings regarding the Brāhmaṇ in that situation would be quite natural and shows the poet's great psychological understanding. Again when Rukminī's companions bring to her the news of the Brāhmaṇ's arrival her anxiety is not suddenly relieved by the throbbing of her limbs and other like omens, but continues unabated till the Brāhmaṇ has actually spoken out- nay even after that. It is not until she has completely emerged from the feeling of vague stupefaction which had suddenly seized her as a result of her extreme anxiety that she is assured of the reality of the scene. After the Brāhmaṇ has reported Kṛṣṇa's arrival she truly, like a woman lost in love, advances volleys of questions regarding Kṛṣṇa and his doings.

respond if only the message could reach him in time. That Ruk-mini should have entertained such doubts and misgivings regarding the Brāhmaṇ in that situation would be quite natural and shows the poet's great psychological understanding. Again when Rukmīṇī's companions bring to her the news of the Brāhmaṇ's arrival her anxiety is not suddenly relieved, the throbbing of her limbs and other symptoms, but continues unabated till the Brāhmaṇ has actually spoken out - nay even after that. It is not until she has completely emerged from the feeling of vague stupefaction which had suddenly seized her as a result of her extreme anxiety that she is assured of the reality of the scene. After the Brāhmaṇ has reported Kṛṣṇa's arrival she truly like a woman lost in love, advances volleys of questions regarding Kṛṣṇa and his doings.

Kṛṣṇa) The character of Kṛṣṇa also has substantially changed in the poet's hands.

Kṛṣṇa in the Bhāgavata suffers from a comparative lack of feeling. When the Brāhmaṇ is ushered into his presence he, as would have been quite natural in the circumstances, does not ask him there and then to state the purpose of his visit to Dvārakā but waits till the Brāhmaṇ has eaten and rested. Nor does the Brāhmaṇ show any anxiety to deliver his message without loss of time. All this is highly unnatural on the part of Kṛṣṇa and almost criminal on the part of the Brāhmaṇ.

In SS on the other hand the letter is immediately sent for on report and for a while the presence of the Brāhmaṇ is forgotten in the heat of emotion and excitement which is quite unnatural and excusable.

(Kṛpā) The character of Kṛpā also has substantially changed in the poet's hands.

Kṛpā in the Bhāgavata suffers from a comparative lack of feeling. When the Brāhmaṇ is ushered into his presence he, as would have been quite natural in the circumstances, does not ask him there and then to state the purpose of his visit to Dvārakā but waits till the Brāhmaṇ has eaten and rested. Nor does the Brāhmaṇ show any anxiety to deliver his message without loss of time. All this is highly unnatural on the part of Kṛpā and almost criminal on the part of the Brāhmaṇ. In 22 on the other hand the letter is immediately sent for on report and for a while the presence of the Brāhmaṇ is forgotten in the heat of emotion and excitement which is quite natural and expected.

The point is that with the author of the Bhāgavata it is the Brāhman and his reception that matter while with the author of SS it is the message which is more important.

In the Bhāgavata Kṛṣṇa accompanied by the Brāhman leaves Dvaraka with an army and Balarāma apprehending evil follows them. On reaching Kuntinipura he enters the city with his army, unmindful of the consequences which must result from any untimely clash of his soldiers with the forces of Rukam and his allies. In SS he stays for the night outside and enters the city all alone next morning leaving the army behind under the command of Balarāma. This avoids unnecessary suspicion on the part of the rival princes who sense no harm in his lone presence.

Thus while Kṛṣṇa in the Bhāgavata is uncalculating and over

The point is that with the author of the Bhāgavata it is the Brāhmaṇa and his reception that matter while with the author of 22 it is the message which is more important.

In the Bhāgavata Kṛṣṇa accompanied by the Brāhmaṇa leaves Dvārakā with an army and Balarama apprehending evil follows them. On reaching Kāndīpura he enters the city with his army, unmindful of the consequences which must result from any untimely clash of his soldiers with the forces of Rukma and his allies. In 22 he stays for the night outside and enters the city all alone next morning leaving the army behind under the command of Balarama. This avoids unnecessary suspicion on the part of the rival princes who sense no harm in his lone presence. Thus while Kṛṣṇa in the Bhāgavata is unreluctant and over-

confident, in SS he is more shrewd, far-sighted and humanly cautious in his plans.

The) The Brāhmaṇ also has consider-
Brāhmaṇ.) ably improved in the poet's
 hands. In the Bhāgavata he is to some extent careless, fond of eating and more anxious about his own reception than for his business. He fails to show legitimate anxiety for delivering the message without formality or delay as the urgency of the situation demanded. He keeps mum till Kṛṣṇa asks him to explain his visit while shampooing his feet after he had rested and eaten.

The Brāhmaṇ in SS is more dutiful and selfless. He is unmindful of his personal discomfort and solely concerned with the honest discharge of the onerous task entrusted to him. He is not puffed up, like his replica in the Bhāgavata, with the attentions he receives from Kṛṣṇa but on the other hand is grateful for having had the privilege of

confident, in 22 he is more shrewd, far
alighted and humanly cautious in his

plans.)
The Brāhmaṇ also has considered)
The)
sly improved in the poet's)

hands. In the Bhāgavata he is to some

extent careless, fond of eating and more

anxious about his own reception than for

his business. He fails to show legitimate

anxiety for delivering the message with-

out formality or delay as the urgency

of the situation demanded. He keeps

himself till Kṛṣṇa asks him to explain his

visit while shampooing his feet after

he had rested and eaten.

The Brāhmaṇ in 22 is more

diffident and selfless. He is unworldly

of his personal discomfort and solely con-

cerned with the honest discharge of the

onerous task entrusted to him. He is

not pulled up, like his replica in the

Bhāgavata, with the attention he receives

from Kṛṣṇa but on the other hand is strict

seeing Him whose sight meant liquidation of evil.

It is thus obvious that the poet's handling of his characters and their emotion is definitely more clever than that of the author of the Bhāgavata. His characters are more consistent, more natural and human. Although they have perfect freedom to act, they willingly submit themselves to healthy restraint enjoined by their family status and position. From beginning to end the poet's anxiety to keep up a certain order is obvious.

But it is not only in point of characterization alone that the poet has scored a point. In point of poetic beauty also he shows in several places more imagination and wealth of detail. We shall discuss here only a few instances in support of this.

reading him whose sight meant liberation
of soul.

It is thus obvious that the
poet's handling of his characters and
their emotion is definitely more clever
than that of the author of the Bhagavad
Gita. His characters are more constant, more
natural and human. Although they have
perfect freedom to act, they willingly
submit themselves to healthy restraint
imposed by their family status and
position. From beginning to end the
poet's anxiety to keep up a certain
order is obvious.

But it is not only in point
of characterization alone that the poet
has scored a point. In point of poetic
beauty also he shows in several places
more imagination and wealth of detail.
We shall discuss here only a few instances
in support of this.

(1) Kṛṣṇa's) Both Bhāgavata and SS have
entry into)
Kundinapura) described Kṛṣṇa's entry into
the city of Kundinpur. The description in
the Bhāgavata is brief and occupies only
three stanzas:-

कृष्णमागतमाकम्प्य विदर्भ-पुरवासिनः ।

आगत्य नैत्रांजलिभिः पपुस्तन्मुखपंकजम् ॥ ३६ ॥

अस्यैव भार्या भवितुं रुक्मिण्यर्हति नापरा ।

असावप्यनवद्यात्मा भैरव्याः समुक्तिः पतिः ॥ ३७ ॥

किञ्चित्सुचरितं यन्नस्तेन तुष्टस्त्रिलोक-कृत् ।

अनुगृह्णातु गृह्णातु वैदव्याः पाणिमच्युतः ॥ ३८ ॥

The description is obviously
common-place and without any special poetic
charm. In SS (St.127-130) the theme is
treated with great beauty and poetic skill:-
eg.

पैठतु नगर देख नर नारी ।
मोहित सुधि बुधि समनि बिसारी ॥

सगर नगर घर घर अकुलायो ।

नर नारी देखनि सम चायो ॥ 104. 3-6

(1) Kṛṣṇa's)
entry into)
Kundinpur.) described Kṛṣṇa's entry into

the city of Kundinpur. The description in
the Bhāgavata is brief and occupies only

three stanzas:-

The description is obviously
common-place and without any special poetic
charm. In 82 (St. 127-130) the theme is
treated with great beauty and poetic skill:-

ee.

सुर नर त्रिद्व तर्कन अउ बारै ।

देखत भर चित्राति सारै ॥

सुत हित भूलि जननि कहि जाई ।

बालक देखि बिसारहि माई ॥

थिर थिर जस पीपल दल करही ।

पाकल पाउ न आगै घरही ॥

104. 7-12

Comment is superfluous. Ālam's account beyond doubt shows more imagination and poetic flight and is quite worthy of a great poet.

(2) The description) The scene when Rukminī
of Rukminī as)
she emerges) moves out of the temple
from the)
temple.) after Gaurī's worship

is highly poetic in the Bhāgavata. It is in-
fact the best spot in the whole of the
episode. The graphic account of the ravishing
beauty of the Princess and its devastating
reaction on the minds of the royal princes
on both sides of the walk, is really worthy

104-7-12

Comment is superfluous. Alam's account beyond doubt shows more imagination and poetic feeling and is quite worthy of a great poet.

(2) The description of Rukmīngi as she emerges from the temple after Gauti's worship

is highly poetic in the Bhāgavata. It is in fact the best spot in the whole of the episode. The graphic account of the ravishing beauty of the Princess and its devastating reaction on the minds of the royal princes on both sides of the walk, is really worthy

of its great author eg.

तां देवमायामिव वीरमोहिनीं

सुमध्यमां कुण्डलमण्डिताननाम् ॥

श्यामां नितम्बापितरत्नमेखलां,

व्यञ्जत्स्तनीं कुन्तलशङ्कितैक्ष्णाम् ॥ ५१ ॥

शुचिस्मितां बिम्बफलाघरद्युति-

शोणायमानं दिवजं कुन्दकुङ्कुमलाम् ।

पदा चलन्तीं कलहंसगामिनीं

सिञ्जत्कला नूपुरधामशोभिना ॥ ५२ ॥

विलोक्य वीरा मुमुहुः समागता

यशस्विनस्तत्कृतहृच्छयादिता : ॥ ५३ ॥

यां वीक्ष्य ते नृपतयस्तदुदारहास-

व्रीहावलोकितकृतचेतस उज्ज्वितास्त्रा : ।

पेतुः क्षितौ गजरथाश्वगता विमूढाः

यात्राच्छलेन हरयेऽप्यतीं स्वशोभाम् ॥ ५४ ॥

When, however, we compare this beautiful description with the account in SS (St. 149-153) we find that the picture in the Bhāgavata is comparatively incomplete and lacks restraint.

of the great author eg.

When, however, we compare this beautiful
description with the account in the (St. 122-1)
we find that the picture in the St. 122-1 is
comparatively incomplete and lacks restraint

It is incomplete in the sense that while it describes the re-action of Rukminī's powerful personal charms on the minds of the on-looking princes it completely omits to give a peep of her inner mind as Ālam has done. Ālam's picture is here more consistent, opportune and psychological. It is perfectly natural that Rukminī at that time should be worriedly concerned about her union with Kṛṣṇa as painted by him. Thus while the author of the Bhāgavata has his eye fixed only on the exterior of her person Ālam has been able to see through her dazzling beauty the inner struggle in her mind also.

Again the use of epithets such as व्यञ्जस्तनी, नितम्बापिर्त्नमेखला etc. though flawless from view-point of classical writers on rhetoric, errs seriously against the modern taste which Ālam in avoiding description of indelicate kind, so admirably anticipated.

Another difference of approach to the subject is obvious. The appeal of

It is incomplete in the sense that while it describes the re-creation of Rukmini's power-ful personal charms on the minds of the on-lookers, it completely omits to give a peep of her inner mind as Ālam has done. Ālam's picture is here more consistent, appropriate and psychological. It is perfectly natural that Rukmini at that time should be worriedly concerned about her union with Kṛṣṇa as painted by him. Thus while the author of the Bhāgavata has his eye fixed only on the exterior of her person Ālam has been able to see through her dazzling beauty the inner struggle in her mind also.

Again the use of epithets such as etc. though

flawless from view-point of classical writ-ers on rhetoric, are seriously against the modern taste which Ālam is avoiding description of indelicate kind, so admirably anticipated.

Another difference of approach to the subject is obvious. The appeal of

Rukmiṇī's beauty in the Bhāgavata on the face of it is carnal while in the SS it is definitely spiritual. The bewitching beauty of the Princess in the Bhāgavata sends such a tide of passion through the princes that for a moment their brains whirl in a dizzy maze. The charms of her person, her fascinating looks and winning smile have completely vanquished them and they sink in their seats thus facilitating Kṛṣṇa's carrying her off. In SS also it is thought necessary to put the princes off their guard but here the purpose is accomplished through the wondrous beauty of Kṛṣṇa instead of Rukmiṇī. Rukmiṇī has been elevated and invested with a divine glow that perforce exacts respectful homage instead of carnal admiration.

We have already discussed above the relative merits of the description of Rukmiṇī anxiously waiting for Kṛṣṇa's news just on the eve of her marriage.

Thus it is obvious that Ālaṁhas has not slavishly followed his originals. He

... beauty in the *libavata* on the face
of it is carnal while in the *ag* it is definite
spiritual. The fascinating beauty of the *Princess*
in the *libavata* sends such a tide of passion
through the princes that for a moment their
pride which in a dizzy maze. The charm of
her person, her fascinating looks and winning
smile have completely vanquished them and they
sink in their seats thus facilitating *Krishna's*
carrying her off. In *ag* also it is thought
necessary to put the princes off their guard
but here the purpose is accomplished through
the wonderful beauty of *Krishna* instead of
Rohini. *Rohini* has been elevated and in-
vested with a divine glow that purpose exists
respectful homage instead of carnal admiration.
We have already discussed above the
relative merits of the description of *Rohini*
anxiously waiting for *Krishna's* news just on the
eve of her marriage.
Thus it is obvious that *Alakha* has
not slavishly followed his originals. He

has introduced several new elements greatly adding to the smoothness and harmony of the incidents in the poem. In point of common themes of description his gifted imagination and poetic insight have enabled him to improve the effects of his originals almost beyond recognition.

Of great interest and poetic beauty is the *Rukminī-Māṅgal* of Nand Dās, that veteran poet of the *Aśtādhyāyī* group who in point of greatness and popularity is reckoned second only to Sur Dās. The poem treats of the same story of the marriage of Rukminī and Kṛṣṇa in a highly finished style in *śloka* metre. The title of the poem which came to be adopted by many later writers on the same theme owed its inspiration in all probability to the attempts like *Jānaki-Māṅgal* and *Parvati-Māṅgal* of the poet's cousin Rāghav Dās, the author of the immortal *Rām-carit-māṅsa*.

The poem unites all the earlier

has introduced several new elements greatly
adding to the smoothness and harmony of the
incidents in the poem. In point of common
themes of description his gifted imagination
and poetic insight have enabled him to im-
prove the effects of his originals almost
beyond recognition.

CHAPTER VII

SYĀM-SANEHĪ IN RELATION TO SOME OTHER
IMPORTANT WORKS DEALING WITH THE SAME
THEME.

1. Rukminī - Maṅgal(RM) of Nand Dās & SS.

Of great interest and poetic beauty is the Rukminī-Maṅgal of Nand Dās, that veteran poet of the Aṣṭachāp group who in point of greatness and popularity is reckoned second only to Sūr Dās. The poem treats of the same story of the marriage of Rukminī and Kṛṣṇa in a highly finished style in Ṛolā metre. The title of the poem which came to be adopted by many later writers on the same theme owed its inspiration in all probability to the attempts like Jānakī - Maṅgal and Pārvatī-Maṅgal of the poet's cousin Tulasī Dās, the author of the immortal Rām-carit-mānas.

The poem omits all the earlier

CHAPTER VII

BYAM-BANENTI IN RELATION TO SOME OTHER
IMPORTANT WORKS DEALING WITH THE SAME
THEME.

1. Rukmini-Mangal (RM) of Nand Dās & Ss.

Of great interest and poetic beauty
is the Rukmini-Mangal of Nand Dās, that
veteran poet of the Aṣṭachāḍ group who in
point of greatness and popularity is reckoned
second only to Śrī Dās. The poem treats
of the same story of the marriage of Rukmini
and Kṛṣṇa in a highly finished style in Bhāṣya
metre. The title of the poem which came
to be adopted by many later writers on
the same theme owed its inspiration in all
probability to the attempts like Jānakī-
Mangal and Pārvatī-Mangal of the poet's
cousin Tulsi Dās, the author of the famous
Rām-carit-māṇsa.
The poem omits all the earlier

details of the story in the Bhāgavata upon which it is evidently based and opens abruptly with a description of Rukmiṇī's despair consequent on her brother's resolve to marry her to Śiśu Pāl. The battle-scene of the Bhāgavata is merely hinted here and not developed. The later details relating to Kṛṣṇa's attempt to kill Rukam in action before Rukmiṇī's very eyes, the latter's discomfiture at her brothers' humiliation etc. are omitted. But this is more than made up by a brilliant addition of the description of Dvārakā and by added attention to the description of Rukmiṇī's love and her powerful personal beauty as she emerged from the temple as also the description of Kṛṣṇa's dramatic entry into ^{the} city of Kundinpur. These descriptions, really speaking constitute the most brilliant spots in RM. By omitting several details of the original story

details of the story in the Bhāgavata upon which it is evidently based and opens abruptly with a description of Rukmini's despair consequent on her brother's resolve to marry her to Śiśu Pāṇḍu. The battle-scene of the Bhāgavata is merely hinted here and not developed. The later details relating to Kṛṣṇa's attempt to kill Rukṣa in action before Rukṣa's very eyes, the latter's discomfiture at her brother's humiliation etc. are omitted. But this is more than made up by a brilliant addition of the description of Dvārakā and by added attention to the description of Rukṣa's love and her powerful personal beauty as she emerged from the temple as also the description of Kṛṣṇa's dramatic entry into the city of Rāṇapūṛ. These descriptions, really speaking constitute the most brilliant spots in Rm. By omitting

and concentrating on a few purple patches which afforded great opportunity for display of poetic fancy and imagination, Nand Das has been able to create within his self-imposed limits a Khanda-Kāvya full of beauty and pulsating with emotion.

Both RM & SS drew their inspiration from the Bhāgavata. Yet they are very much different from each other in point of their structure, treatment and effect. SS like its prototype is primarily a Gāthā of the Paurānic type. Though its author has introduced substantial improvements dictated by his artistic sense, he has never the less kept loyal to the frame-work of the original story. His changes are more or less aimed at filling the lacunae and smoothing the oddities in the original, thus making the picture more detailed and consistent as also more psychologically tenable. The

and concentrating on a few purple patches which afforded great opportunity for display of poetic fancy and imagination. Nand has been able to create within his self-imposed limits a Khanda-Kavya full of beauty and pulsating with emotion.

Both RM & SS drew their inspiration from the Bhāgavata. Yet they are very much different from each other in point of their structure, treatment and effect. SS like its prototype is primarily a Gāthā of the Paurāṇic type. Though its author has introduced substantial improvements dictated by his artistic sense, he has never the less kept loyal to the frame-work of the original story. His changes are more or less aimed at filling the lacunae and smoothing the oddities in the original, thus making the picture more detailed and consistent as also more psychologically tenable. The

story has all the essentials of an independent unit and its characters within their limited sphere of action, display a good deal of human nature and motives.

The Rukminī-Maṅgal on the other hand lacks all these essentials. It begins abruptly and ends likewise with a brief reference to the religious merit of the poem. In its body it omits many essential points of detail which only proves the subordination of the narrative interest in it to the poet's desire to concentrate on certain spots. For characterization there is not much room in this torso which, like all of Nand Dāsa's other works, seems to have been intended primarily to give expression to the poet's devotional zeal or the main points of his creed. The attention is concentrated, therefore, on those points alone a description of which is likely to receive impetus from the poet's religious

story has all the essentials of an independent unit and its characters within their limited sphere of action, display a good deal of human nature and motives.

The Rukmini-Mangal on the other hand lacks all these essentials. It begins abruptly and ends likewise with a brief reference to the religious merit of the poem. In its body it omits many essential points of detail which only prove the subordination of the narrative interest in it to the poet's desire to concentrate on certain spots. For characterization there is not much room in this torso which, like all of Wand Dasa's other works, seems to have been intended primarily to give expression to the poet's devotional zeal of the main points of his creed. The attention is concentrated, therefore, on those points alone a description of which is likely to

feeling. This has reduced the poem to a few brilliant descriptions slenderly knit together by the narrative thread rather than a cleverly planned and artistically executed plot.

In point of story RM omits the entire account of the early history of Rukmiṇī and Kṛṣṇa prior to the disclosure of Rukamī's intentions to marry her to Śīśu Pāl. The description of the battle and Śīśu Pāl's return to his capital after his defeat as also the marriage-scene in Dvārakā are also omitted. These are major omissions. All these have a vital role in the Syām-Sanehi. In fact RM omits almost all the details which do not belong to the Bhāgavata, and are solely Ālam's own creation. The idea of Rukmiṇī's sending a letter to Kṛṣṇa is common to both RM & SS as against Bhāgavata which has reference

feeling. This has reduced the poem to a few brilliant descriptions skilfully knit together by the narrative thread rather than a cleverly planned and artistically executed plot.

In point of story RM omits the entire account of the early history of Rukmini and Kṛṣṇa prior to the disclosure of Rukmini's intentions to marry her to Śiṣu Pāl. The description of the battle and Śiṣu Pāl's return to his capital after his defeat as also the marriage-scene in Dvārakā are also omitted. These are major omissions. All these have a vital role in the Śyām-Saṁbhāṣa. In fact RM omits almost all the details which do not belong to the Bhāgavata, and are solely Ājām's own creation. The idea of Rukmini's sending a letter to Kṛṣṇa is common to both RM & SS as against Bhāgavata which has reference

apparently to an oral message only. But while in RM the letter is read out by the Brāhmaṇ as Kṛṣṇa's tearful eyes do not make it possible for him to do so himself, in SS it is Kṛṣṇa himself who reads it despite an equally heavy strain on his emotions. As regards its contents the message in RM is brief after its original while in SS it displays greater detail and originality. Both, however, share Rukmiṇī's restraint in the letter in refraining from suggesting openly the ways and means of her abduction as done in the Bhāgavata. In both again Rukmiṇī has the support of divine blessings in her ambition for union with Kṛṣṇa.*

The comparison of the two poems from view-point of characterization would be of little value for RM has practically

*

हृवे प्रसन्न अंबिका कहति, सुनि रुक्मिणि सुंदरि ।

पहे अब गोविंद चंद , जिय जिनि विषाद करि न ।

apparently to an oral message only. But while the HM the letter is read out by the Krishna's fearful eyes do not make it possible for him to do so himself, in 2. 12. 13 Krishna himself who reads it does not put an equally heavy strain on his emotions. As regards the contents the message in HM is briefer after the original while in 22 it displays greater detail and originality. Both, however, share Rukmini's restraint in the letter in refraining from suggesting openly the ways and means of her abduction as done in the Bhagavata. In both again Rukmini has the support of divine blessings in her ambition for union with Krishna.*

The comparison of the two poems from view point of characterization would be of little value for HM has practically

nothing to offer in this direction. The parents of Rukminī are missing in it and so also the governess. The Brāhman is a mere bearer of the message and Kṛṣṇa himself is not much concerned with any important action. The character of Rukminī herself lacks distinction and is very much like all conventional gopīs or like any conventional heroine pining in separation. Ālam's characters have definitely more life and individuality.

As indicated above the greatness of RM lies in a few descriptions of concentrated beauty and it will not be without interest to compare these with the relevant portions in SS.

1. The description of Rukminī's love and despair in RM is a fine piece of poetic beauty. In wealth of detail and imagery it can rank with any fine picture of the kind.

nothing to offer in this direction. The parents of Rukmini are missing in it and so also the governess. The Brahman is a mere bearer of the message and Krishna himself is not much concerned with any important action. The character of Rukmini herself lacks distinction and is very much like all conventional heroine or like any conventional heroine pining in separation. Alam's characters have definitely more life and individuality.

As indicated above the greatness of RM lies in a few descriptions of concentrated beauty and it will not be without interest to compare these with the relevant portions in SS.

1. The description of Rukmini's love and despair in RM is a fine piece of poetic beauty. In wealth of detail and imagery it can rank with any fine picture of the kind.

सुसम कुसम के हार, उदार सखी गुहि लावैं ।
 कर सौं कुंवरी न परसै, अर सौं निकट धरावैं ॥ १७
 अपने कर जु बिरह जुर जानति अति ही ताते ।
 मति मुरझाई सो माला, बाला हरपति याते ॥ १८
 मिटी भूख अरु प्यास, पास कोउ और न भावै ।
 कीने जाइ उसास भरे, दुख कहत न आवै ॥ २१
 दुरी न रहति पिय आरति, फगटहि देति दिखाई ।
 पुलकि अंग, स्वर भंग, स्वेद, कबहुं जड़ताई ॥ २३
 उर बर धर धर कंपत, चिंतत कुंवर कन्हआई ।
 कबहुं टकी लगि जाइ, कबहुं आवत मुरझाई ॥ २५
 ह्वै गयो कहु बिबरन तन, हाजत यों ह्वि छाई ।
 रूप अनूपम बेलि, तनक मनु धाम मैं आई ॥ २७

R. M. 17-27.

The account obviously would satisfy the expectations of any stern exponent of the Śrīngāra-sāstra. But this apparent virtue has resulted in overdrawing. Ālam's description though lacking in the finish of Nand Dās has a kind of more naturalness about it.

सुनत कुंवरी स्वमिनि सुकुंवारी ।

गई मुरझाई अरु जनु मारी ॥

The account obviously would satisfy the expectations of any stern exponent of the Grünwald-Ästhetik. But this apparent virtue has resulted in overwriting. Alan's description though lacking in the finish of Rand's has a kind of more naturalness about it.

समुझि कहसि अब देहहि छाँड ।
 जीम मूल दसननि सिउं खाँड
 ते घनसारु घौति कै पीयूँ ॥
 कुतहि ताज जौ अब छिनु जीयूँ ॥
 प्रेम भँप कारन जिय देउं ।
 अब इह मंदरा सिउं घस लेउं ॥
 इह परिहस कैसे कर जीजे ।
 हंस ठठरि जहं कागु सुनीजे ॥
 कागु कुचीलु कुचीलहि पढई ।
 तुलसी सालग्रामहि चढई ॥
 कुसुद चंद्रमा सिउं मुसकाई ।
 जौन्ह बिगास घाम मुरफाई ॥
 सरित प्रीत मै स्याम सनेही ।
 तिह महि रही मीन द्वै देही ॥
 तरफै तनक तीर कै डारै ।
 जिय न नैक नीर ते न्यारे ॥ 51. 7-12; 50. 1-12.

2. The description of Kṛṣṇa's beauty in
 RM is another masterpiece of Nand Dās:

पुर के लोगन सुनी, कि श्री सुन्दर बर आये ।
 जहाँ तहाँ तैं आये, देखि हरि विस्मय पाये ॥

2. The description of Krens's beauty in
RM is another masterpiece of hand Dás:

कोटि काम लावण्य घाम, अंग साँवरे पिय के ।
 जे जे जाकी दृष्टि परे, ते भये तित ही के ॥
 कोउ जो अलक हबि उरफै, अजहूँ नाहिँन सुरफै ।
 ललित लटपटी पगिया, तकि तकि तहँ तहँ मुरफै ॥
 कोउ कटीली भौंहन, निरखत बिबस करे हैं ।
 कोउ कोउ दृग हबि गिनत गिनत ही हारि परे हैं ॥
 कोउ अवनन-कुंडल-मंडल, चंचल जोती ।
 निरखत ही मिलि गये, भये जलनिधि के मोती ॥

इत्यादि ॥ R.M. 167-176.

Here the effect of the powerful charm of the different parts of Kṛṣṇa's person is described. Ālam's reaction to the situation is slightly different and in a way better. Whereas the appeal of Kṛṣṇa's beauty in RM is exclusively of the flesh, in SS it is varied. Kṛṣṇa's beauty re-acts differently with different people varying with the mental attitude of the on-lookers.:

पेठत नगर देख नरनारी ।

मोहित सुधि - बुधि समनि विसारी । इत्यादि 104.3-4

3. The description of Rukmiṇī's beauty as she emerged from the temple after Gaurī's

Here the effect of the powerful charm of the different parts of Kṛṣṇa's person is described. Alan's reaction to the situation is slightly different and in a way better. Whereas the appeal of Kṛṣṇa's beauty in the is exclusively of the flesh, in 23 it is varied. Kṛṣṇa's beauty re-acts differently with different people varying with the mental attitude of the on-lookers.:

3. The description of Kṛṣṇa's beauty as she emerged from the temple after Gaurā's

propitiation is another purple spot of RM:

मंद मंद पग धरे, चंदमुख किरन बिराजें ।
मनिमय नूपुर साजें, मनमथ बीन से बाजें ॥
अरुन चरन प्रतिबिंब, अवनि मैं यों उनमानी ।
जनु'धर अपनी जीम, धरति पग कोमल जानी ॥ २१३ — २१६

सोभासदन बदन मैं, रदन ह्वि राजत ऐसैं ।
अरुण बदल मैं दमकत, दामिनि अंकुर जैसैं ॥
अवननि सुंदर सुभी, चुभी सब के मन ऐसैं ।
काम कलम की अब हीं, उलही दंतिया जैसैं ॥
अली अंस भुज दिये, निहारति, अलक सुधारति ।
सर कटाच्छ रस भरे, सुतकि तकि भूपन भारति ॥
परे जहां तहां मुरकि, भूप सब उरकि उरेफा ।
पांच बान सर साधि, करे मनमथ के बेफा ॥ २२१ — २२८

There is no doubt the account is live, picturesque and poetic. But the line of argument is the same as in the description of Kṛṣṇa's beauty. Ālam has handled the situation differently. The princes are stunned at the bewitching sight of Kṛṣṇa's beauty and they look upon Rukminī as the virtual goddess emerging from the sanctuary. She does not excite their passion but exacts

proposition is another purple spot of EM:

There is no doubt the account is lively, picturesque and poetic. But the line of argument is the same as in the description of Khega's beauty. Alan has handed the situation differently. The princess are stunned at the bewitching sight of Khega's beauty and they look upon him as the virtual goddess emerging from the sanctuary. She does not excite their passion but exact

reverential admiration:

निक्षत वदन रूपहवि बिन्सी ।

लोगन जान्यो देवी निक्षी ॥ 124. 7-8

ससि मुख के सनमुख गिरि पर हीं ।

देवी जानि दंढवत करहीं ॥ 125. 7-8

gems in the rich mine of the Rajasthani Literature'. The poem which was composed in 1637 V.E. has been very popular in Rajasthan and widely accepted. Late J. D. D. a contemporary poet explained it as the Fifth Veda or the nineteenth Puran. The author himself also has eulogized the

वरसि अकल गुण श्री सखी सैवति

सखियों जस करि श्री भक्तार ।

करि अतरी दिन रात बैठ करि

पाये श्री फल माति भक्तार ॥ st 305

रुक्मणि गुण लज्जा रूप गुण गुण

"देवि" साधु गुण करि वक्तार ।

पाँकी वेद माखी पीयल

प्राणकी उगरीपायी पराध ॥

- 381 -

Governmental Administration

2. The Veli of Rāthor Prithī Rāj and Syām-Sanehi.

The same episode has been treated in a spirited manner in the वैलि किसन रुक्मणी री by the royal devotee of Kṛṣṇa, Rāthor Prithī Rāj of Bikaner, 'one of the most fulgent gems in the rich mine of the Rājasthānī Literature'. The poem which was composed in 1637 V.E. has been very popular in Rājasthān and widely commented. Ādhā Jī Durasā, a contemporary poet acclaimed it as the fifth Veda or the nineteenth Purāṇa.^{*2} The author himself also has eulogized the

*1

वरसि अचल गुण अंग ससी संवति
तवियौ जस करि श्री भरतार ।
करि अवशे दिन रात वंठ करि
पाये श्री फल भाति अपार ॥ st. 305

*2. रुक्मणि गुण लक्षण रूप गुण रचावण
'वैलि' तासु कुण करे वखाण ।
पांचमी वेद भाख्यी पीथल
पुणियौ उगणीसवों पुराण ॥

2. The Vaid of Rathor Prithi Rāj and Svāmī
Sādhvī.

The same episode has been treated

in a spirited manner in the

by the royal devotee of Krishna, Rathor Prithi

Rāj of Bikaner, 'one of the most fulgent

gems in the rich mine of the Rājasthānī

Literature'. The poem which was composed

in 1837 V.E. has been very popular in

Rājasthān and widely commented. Ādhā Ji

Durās, a contemporary poet acclaimed it as

the fifth Veda or the nineteenth Purāṇa.*

The author himself also has eulogized the

religious merits of the poem towards its close.

The story follows the Bhāgavata* both in out-line as well as essential details. The main points of interest in the story are treated in similar fashion. The brief account of the entry of the Yādava Princes into the city of Kundinpur, the description of the Princess as she waited for Kṛṣṇa's news as also of her dramatic emergence from the temple after worship may be cited as some of the instances. Among the very few variations we may mention its use of the letter as against the oral message of the original and the restoration of the hair on Rukmī's shaven head by Kṛṣṇa's magic touch of the

* वल्ली तसु बीज भागवत वायी,

महि थाणी पृथुदास मुख ।

मूल ताल जह अरथ मण्डेह,

सुधिर करणि चढि काँह सुख ॥

revisions made of the poem towards the

close.

* The story follows the *Māgavata* both in outline as well as essential details. The main points of interest in the story are treated in similar fashion. The brief account of the entry of the Yādava Princess into the city of Kumbhāpur, the description of the Princess as she waited for Kṛṣṇa's arrival as also of her dramatic emergence from the temple after worship may be cited as some of the instances. Among the very few variations we may mention the use of the letter 'a' instead of the oral message of the original and the restoration of the hair on Kṛṣṇa's shaven head by Kṛṣṇa's magic touch of the

hand. The account of the battle-scene though conventional has not much in common with the original. The description of feminine beauty is more after the erotic exponents of the Rīti school and the fact of the hero and the heroine being the worshipful deities which the author concedes fails to call forth in him the necessary restraint. That Kṛṣṇa should employ Sanskrit* and that too not correct- while asking the messenger the purpose of his visit is altogether indefensible as also is the recourse to supernatural device which enables him to suddenly land from the air amidst rows of hostile princes.

As compared with SS the Veli omits

*

कस्मात् कस्मिन् किल मित्र किमर्थं

केन कार्यं परियासि कुत्र ।

बुद्धि जनेन येन मो ब्राह्मण

पुरतो मे प्रेषितम् पत्र ॥ st. 55

hand. The account of the battle-scene through
conventional has not much in common with the
original. The description of feminine beauty
is more after the erotic exponents of the
Riti school and the fact of the hero and
the heroine being the worshipful deities
which the author concedes fails to call
forth in him the necessary restraint. That
Krishna should employ Sanskrit - and that too
not correct - while asking the messenger the
purpose of his visit is altogether indefen-
sible as also is the recourse to super-
natural device which enables him to suddenly
land from the air amidst rows of hostile
princes.

As compared with 22 the Vell omits

all the original features introduced by Ālam excepting the letter, and therefore our criticism of Bhāgavata fully applies to it also. We may add that SS stops immediately after the celebration of marriage while the Veli continues to describe after marriage the conjugal pleasures of the newly wedded pair, fanned by the varied seasons. Both the hero and the heroine in the former are sober and considerate while in the latter they are pleasure-seeking and lacking in restraint. Ālam shows throughout the anxiety to maintain the sublimity of his characters without over-burdening them with inconvenient superhuman powers while the author of the Veli, conceding the divinity of his characters, forgets to associate with them restraint and sobriety which divinity necessarily required.

all the original features introduced by
Ālam excepting the letter, and therefore
our criticism of Bhāgavata fully applies
to it also. We may add that it stops imme-
diately after the celebration of marriage
while the Vell continues to describe after
marriage the conjugal pleasures of the
newly wedded pair, fanned by the varied
seasons. Both the hero and the heroine
in the former are sober and considerate
while in the latter they are pleasure-seeking
and lacking in restraint. Ālam shows throughout
the anxiety to maintain the sublimity of his
characters without over-burdening them with
inconvenient superhuman powers while the author
of the Vell, conceding the divinity of his
characters, forgets to associate with them
restraint and sobriety which divinity
necessarily required.

3. Rukmini-Māṅgal of Hrdaya Rām & Syām-Saneḥī.

A somewhat difficult attempt to render the story of the Bhāgavata exclusively into Kavittas is made towards the close of the 17th century V.E. by Hrdaya Rām in his Rukmini-Māṅgal, a Ms. of which was examined by me in the Lal Chand Library D.A.V. College, Lahore. The Ms. is unfortunately incomplete and out of a total of 106 stanzas as many as 35 viz 69-103 are missing. The attempt on the whole is not very satisfactory. The author has failed to present a connected account with any sustained flow which objective would be normally difficult to achieve through the inconvenient vehicle of the Kavitta. What we actually have is a kind of collection of independent stanzas linked together through the awkward device of रुक्मिणी उवाच, द्विज उवाच. The effect is far from impressive from view-point of poetic art though substantial merit cannot be denied to individual stanzas.

3. Historical Journal of Hydaya Ram & Svan-Sana

A somewhat difficult attempt to render the story of the Bhāgavata exclusive into Kavittas is made towards the close of the 17th century V.E. by Hydaya Ram in his *Tukmāṅgī-Māṅgāl*, a Ms. of which was examined by me in the Lal Chand Library D.A.V. College, Lahore. The Ms. is unfortunately incomplete and out of a total of 106 stanzas as many as 35 viz 69-103 are missing. The attempt on the whole is not very satisfactory. The author has failed to present a connected account with any sustained flow which objective would be normally difficult to achieve through the inconvenient vehicle of the Kavitta. What we actually have is a kind of collection of independent stanzas linked together through the awkward device of *...* The effect is far from impressive from view-point of poetic art though substantial merit cannot be denied to individual stanzas.

judged by itself each stanza is a picture of considerable beauty and merit.

The story as we have it is incomplete. It is carried from the beginning to the point when Rukminī with the permission of her brother goes out for Gaurī's worship. The three concluding stanzas describe the release of Rukam from Kṛṣṇa's bondage through the intercession of Rukminī. From what we have it is clear that the author did not make any serious departure from the Bhāgavata. His characters are stereotyped and do not reveal any marked change in their attitude from the original as is evident in the case of SS. Only his Brāhmaṇ is more selfish, business-like and more mindful of the interest of himself and his family than his replica in SS who is self-sacrificing and dutiful. He is persuaded to undertake the mission after acceptance of rich gifts and before setting off he demands proper care of his wife and family during his absence from Kundinpur.

judged by itself each stanza is a picture of considerable beauty and merit.

The story as we have it is incomplete. It is carried from the beginning to the point when Rukmini with the permission of her brother goes out for Gauri's worship. The three concluding stanzas describe the release of Rukham from Karna's bondage through the intercession of Rukmini. From what we have it is clear that the author did not make any serious departure from the Bhagavata. His characters are stereotyped and do not reveal any marked changes in their attitude from the original as is evident in the case of S. Only his Brahman is more selfish, businesslike and more mindful of the interest of himself and his family than his replica in S who is self-sacrificing and dutiful. He is persuaded to undertake the mission after acceptance of rich gifts and before setting off he demands proper care of his wife and family during his absence from Kundinpur.

4. Prem-Sāgar & Syām-Sanehi.

The episode of Rukmiṇī has also been treated in the Prem-Sāgar of Lallu Lāl, who flourished in the beginning of the nineteenth century A.D. The work reproduces the tale of the tenth Skandha of the Bhāgavata into prose and occasional verse and probably drew liberally upon an earlier translation into dohās and caupāis by one Caturbhuj Miśra, as referred to by its editor Śrī Brajratna Dās. Prem-Sāgar's version of the story has nothing fresh to offer. It does not reveal any substantial departure from the original. By introducing the letter in addition to the oral message of the Bhāgavata the author did create an opportunity for poetic display but failed altogether to avail of it by not touching upon its contents at all. The description of the marriage-scene certainly goes beyond the original but there is no special point about it. It has definitely less of life and naturalness as compared to SS.

A. Prem-Sagar & Gyan-Sanadi.

The episode of Rukmini has also been treated in the Prem-Sagar of Jalpa Jal, who flourished in the beginning of the nineteenth century A.D. The work reproduces the tale of the tenth Skandha of the Bhāgavata into prose and occasional verse and probably drew liberally upon an earlier translation into dōhā and couplets by one Caturbhuj Misra, as referred to by its editor Śrī Brajraj Das. Prem-Sagar's version of the story has nothing fresh to offer. It does not reveal any substantial departure from the original. By introducing the letter in addition to the oral message of the Bhāgavata the author did create an opportunity for poetic display but failed altogether to avail of it by not touching upon its contents at all. The description of the marriage-scene certainly goes beyond the original but there is no special point about it. It has definitely less of life and naturalness as compared to 35.

5. Rukmiṇī-Parināyā of Raghu Rāj Sinh and
Syām-Sanehi.

The Rukmiṇī-Parināyā (RP) of Raghu Rāj Sinh describes the story of Rukmiṇī and Kṛṣṇa in 20 cantos with a brief synopsis of the Bhāg^avata in the 21st. The first two cantos are occupied with the birth and early life of Kṛṣṇa upto his finally settling down in Dvārakā. Canto III describes in detail the beauty of the divine city while the fourth deals with Bal Rām's marriage with Revatī. Canto V describes how king Bhīṣmak with the consent of his queen and courtiers proposed to marry his only daughter to Kṛṣṇa which proposal is vehemently opposed by the crown-Prince Rukmi who expresses himself in favour of Śiśu Pāl as her husband. The canto ends with the arrival of the sage Nārada who after a warm welcome is introduced by the king to Rukmiṇī in the palace at his own express wish. In canto VI Nārada relates to the Princess the great qualities of the

(RP)

S. Rukmini-Parinaya of Raghav and
Savitri.

The Rukmini-Parinaya (RP) of Raghav and

Shobha describes the story of Rukmini and
Kṛṣṇa in 20 cantos with a brief synopsis
of the Bhāgavata in the 21st. The first
two cantos are occupied with the birth and
early life of Kṛṣṇa upto his finally settling
down in Dvārakā. Canto III describes in
detail the beauty of the divine city while
the fourth deals with Bal Rāma's marriage
with Devakī. Canto V describes how King
Indra with the consent of his queen and
courtiers proposed to marry his only daughter
to Kṛṣṇa which proposal is vehemently opposed
by the crown-Prince Rukmi who expresses
himself in favour of Śaṅkha as her husband.
The canto ends with the arrival of the sage
Nārada who after a warm welcome is introduced
by the king to Rukmini in the palace at his
own express wish. In canto VI Nārada relates
to the Princess the great qualities of the

divine prince Kṛṣṇa. In canto VII Rukmī invites Śiśu Pāl in spite of Rukmini's resolve to marry Kṛṣṇa and her parents' support to it. The Princess^{is} very much upset by the news of Śiśu Pāl's arrival and hurriedly arranges to send through the priest of Gaurī's temple a personal letter to Kṛṣṇa.

Canto VIII is occupied with a detailed description of the personal charms of Rukmini as narrated by Nārada to Kṛṣṇa with a view to impress upon him the need and propriety of ~~ac~~cepting Rukmini as his wife. In Canto IX the priest delivers the message of the Princess to Kṛṣṇa who pledging prompt action immediately prepares for Kundinpur. On reaching there the priest advises Kṛṣṇa to stay in the grove outside the city and himself repairs to the Princess. Canto X describes Bal Rām's arrival in Kundinpur with a strong military force to the assistance of Kṛṣṇa. Both Kṛṣṇa and

giving Prince Krishna. In canto VII Rukmi
invites Bal Rāi in spite of Rukmini's
resolution to marry Krishna and her parents'
support to it. The Princess^{is} very much
upset by the news of Bal Rāi's arrival and
hurriedly arranges to send through the
priest of Gauri's temple a personal letter
to Krishna.

Canto VIII is occupied with a detailed
description of the personal charm of
Rukmini as narrated by Nara to Krishna with
a view to impress upon him the need and
propriety of accepting Rukmini as his wife.
In Canto IX the priest delivers the message
of the Princess to Krishna who pleads
prompt action immediately prepares for
Kundharpur. On reaching there the priest
advises Krishna to stay in the grove outside
the city and himself repairs to the Princess
Canto X describes Bal Rāi's arrival in
Kundharpur with a strong military force to

Bal Rām are given a right royal reception by Bhīṣmak which is resented by Rukmi.

The priest imparts to the anxiously awaiting Princess the re-assuring news of Kṛṣṇa's arrival and asks for a return message. Accordingly she requests him to convey to Kṛṣṇa that she would be going that very evening to Gaurī's temple for worship and that he must take her off from there in his chariot. The message is duly conveyed and Kṛṣṇa after having fully discussed his plan of action with Uddhav, Bal Rām and others takes up his place in hiding somewhere near the temple waiting for the arrival of Rukminī.

In canto XI Śiśu Pāl on Kṛṣṇa's arrival sends for all his friendly chiefs as also his father and king Bhīṣmak for consultation. But the assembly does nothing beyond pointlessly running down Kṛṣṇa's valour or minimising his fighting strength. Bhīṣmak, unable to put up with undeserved insults repeatedly piled on Kṛṣṇa's head which appears

Bal Han and given a right royal reception
by Bhikari which is resented by Hukmi.

The quiet impart to the anxiously

awaiting Bhikari the re-assuring news of Karna's
arrival and asks for a return message. Accord-
ingly she requests him to convey to Karna
that she would be going that very evening
to Gauri's temple for worship and that he
must take her off from there in his chariot.
The message is duly conveyed and Karna after
having fully discussed his plan of action with
Uddhav, Bal Han and others takes up his place
in hiding somewhere near the temple waiting
for the arrival of Hukmi.

In canto XI Bal Han on Karna's

arrival sends for all his friendly chiefs as
also his father and King Bhikari for consul-
tation. But the assembly does nothing beyond
pointlessly running down Karna's valor or
minimizing his fighting strength. Bhikari
unable to put up with undervalued insults
repeatedly glances on Karna's head which appears

to him nothing short of blasphemy, suddenly leaves the assembly in disgust which attitude is vehemently resented by his son.

After Bhīṣmak has left Rukmī impresses upon the Chiefs the need to accompany the Princess to the temple in adequate strength which is agreed. Heavily guarded the Princess proceeds to the temple where she worships the goddess fervently praying for the fulfilment of her wishes. As a token of acceptance of her prayer the goddess lets slip from the image a garland which is at once taken up by the priests' wife and put round the neck of the princess.

As Rukmī emerges from the sanctuary all eyes turn to her. By her ravishing beauty which has completely stupefied the guardsmen making them forget their job, she succeeds in accomplishing what would have been the envy of even armed strength. Before they could recover Kṛṣṇa dashes forward in his chariot and takes away the Princess as a lion would seize his share from midst of

to him nothing short of blasphemy, suddenly leaves the assembly in disgust which attitude is vehemently resented by his son.

After this he has left him in a

upon the cliffs the need to accompany the Princess to the temple in adequate strength which is agreed. Heavily armed the Princess proceeds to the temple where she worships the goddess fervently praying for the fulfillment of her wishes. As a token of acceptance of her prayer the goddess lets slip from the image a garland which is at once taken up by the priest's wife and put round the neck of the princess.

As Rukmi emerges from the sanctuary all eyes turn to her. By her ravishing beauty which has completely stupefied the guardsmen making them forget their job, she succeeds in accomplishing what would have been the only of ever armed strength. Before they could recover Rukmi dashes forward in his chariot and taken away the Princess as a lion would seize his share from midst of

the jackals.

In canto XII the allied armies give a hot chase to Kṛṣṇa who had by then joined the forces of Bal Rām which prepare to engage the pursuing enemy. Canto XIII & XIV are occupied with the description of the deadly clash. Śiśu Pāl and his allies fight bravely but fail to prevail against the might of Bal Rām's steel and strategy. The victory is hailed by the celestials with floral showers and triumphal songs.

In canto XV king Bhīṣmak breaks the news of the allied defeat to Rukmī hoping thereby to secure his resigned consent to Rukminī's marriage with Kṛṣṇa. But he succeeds only in fanning ^{his} anger. Rukmī swearing never to return without recovering his sister pursues and attacks Kṛṣṇa in isolation but is defeated and captured alive. His life is spared at Rukminī's entreaties but he is disfigured and fastened to the chariot. In the meanwhile Bal Rām and his army join up. Bal Rām pleads with Kṛṣṇa for better treatment

the Jokers.

In canto XII the allied armies give a hot chase to Karna who had by then joined the forces of Bal Ram which prepare to engage the pursuing enemy. Canto XIII & XIV are occupied with the description of the deadly clash. Arjun Bal and his allies fight bravely but fail to prevail against the might of Bal Karna's steel and strategy. The victory is hailed by the celestials with floral showers and triumphal songs.

In canto XV King Bhishma breaks the news of the allied defeat to Bhishma hoping thereby to secure his resigned consent to Bhishma's marriage with Arjuna. But he succeeds only in fanning Arjuna's anger. Arjuna swears never to return without recovering his shattered prowess and attacks Karna in isolation but is defeated and captured alive. His life is spared at Bhishma's entreaties but he is chastised and fastened to the chariot. In the meanwhile Bal Ram and his army join up. Bal Ram pleads with Karna for better treatment

of his wife's relation and asks him to let him off which is done. With words of wisdom and comfort Bal Rām consoles Rukminī who had been feeling much distressed at her brother's humiliation. The party then proceeds to Dvārakā. In order not to break his oath Rukmī founds a new town Bhojkat for himself.

Canto XVI describes the joyous reception of Bal Rām and Kṛṣṇa and their triumphal march through the main streets of Dvārakā. Thereafter preparations are made for the celebrations of the marriage ceremony which is attended amongst others by gods and sages. After marriage the royal couple is led into the harem.

In canto XVII Bal Rām recounts to the king the details of the events at Kuntinpur culminating in their final victory over the allied enemies. The residence of Kṛṣṇa's mother Devakī is visited by Gaurī, Śacī and other divine ladies who all have come to confer their choicest blessings on Rukminī.

of his wife's relations and asks him to let
him off which is done. With words of wisdom
and comfort Bal Ram consoles Rukmini who had
been feeling much distressed at her brother's
humiliation. The party then proceeds to
Dvāraka. In order not to break his oath
Rukmini founds a new town Bhokhat for himself.
Canto XVI describes the joyous recep-
tion of Bal Ram and Kṛṣṇa and their triumphal
march through the main streets of Dvāraka.
Thereafter preparations are made for the
celebrations of the marriage ceremony which
is attended amongst others by gods and sages.
After marriage the royal couple is led into the
harem.
In canto XVII Bal Ram recounts to
the king the details of the events at Kurukṣetra
culminating in their final victory over the
allied enemies. The residence of Kṛṣṇa's
mother Devaki is visited by Gauri, Radha and
other divine ladies who all have come to
confer their choicest blessings on Rukmini.

Then follows a description of the joyous sports of Kṛṣṇa with Rukmiṇī and her companions which is continued in Canto XVIII. Canto XIX describes the growing passion of the lovers as it progresses through the six seasons of the year. In Canto XX Kṛṣṇa, like Śiva in Kālidāsa's 'Kumārasambhava', tries to sound the sincerity of Rukmiṇī's affection for him by talking disparagingly of himself. Canto XXI describes in brief the tale of the Bhāgavata and is intended to serve as an auspicious conclusion to the Rukmiṇī Parinaya.

The work is a production of deliberate art. The poet has developed to the utmost all the potential situations of the Bhāgavata and added every possible material that could conveniently fit in within the frame-work of the story there with the result that the more or less matter-of-fact tale of the original has been transformed into a full-fledged mahākāvya answering the most orthodox type. The first

Then follows a description of the joyous sports of Kṛṣṇa with Rukmiṇī and her companions which is continued in Canto XVIII. Canto XIX describes the growing passion of the lovers as it progresses through the six seasons of the year. In Canto XX Kṛṣṇa, like Śiva in Kālidāsa's Kumārasambhava, tries to round the sincerity of Rukmiṇī's affection for him by talking disparagingly of himself. Canto XXI describes in brief the tale of the Bhāgavata and is intended to serve as an auspicious conclusion to the Rukmiṇī Parīkṣa.

The work is a production of deliberate art. The poet has developed to the utmost all the potential situations of the Bhāgavata and added every possible material that could conveniently fit in within the frame-work of the story there with the result that the more or less matter of fact tale of the original has been transformed into a full-fledged mahākāvya and written the most orthodox type. The first

four cantos deal with matter that is not found in this particular context in the Bhāgavata, nor have the contents of the last five any direct relevancy to the story in the original though they embody beautiful specimen of the poetry of love and nature in the description of which the poet is no doubt a past-master. Cantos VI & VIII which are exclusively occupied with Nārada's description of the personal charms of the hero and the heroine respectively are also foreign to the original as also is the account of the march of Śiśu Pāl's marriage party to Kundinpur. The battle account which covers only nine stanzas in the Bhāgavata is disproportionately extended to cover more than two full cantos. Again quite good space is devoted to the description of the marriage scene which is disposed of in the Bhāgavata in a single phrase. Kṛṣṇa's journey to Kundinpur, his meeting with Rukminī's father and his people, Rukminī's account

four cantos deal with matter that is not found in this particular context in the Bhāgavata, nor have the contents of the last five any direct relevancy to the story in the original though they embody beautiful aspects of the poetry of love and nature in the description of which the poet is no doubt a past-master. Canto VI & VIII which are exclusively occupied with Nārada's description of the personal charms of the hero and the heroine respectively are also foreign to the original as also is the account of the march of Śaśi Pāl's marriage party to Kuntinapur. The battle account which covers only nine stanzas in the Bhāgavata is disproportionately extended to cover more than two full cantos. Again quite good space is devoted to the description of the marriage scene which is disposed of in the Bhāgavata in a single phrase. Krishna's journey to Kuntinapur, his meeting with Bhukim's father and his people, Bhukim's account

as she waited for Kṛṣṇa's news, her worship of Gaurī and her dramatic emergence from the temple are all elaborately described. In fact the poet has fully availed of every possible opportunity to display his great power of description. These additions and elaborations have no doubt considerably heightened the poetic qualities of the work.

It must be conceded that from a purely poetical point of view RP is a far superior production. It has been planned on a much larger scale and the plan has been reworked out with utmost care and elaboration. Every situation capable of yielding effect has been thoroughly utilized. It is mostly free from the crudity of language and style from which SS undoubtedly suffers. Its contents are richer and more refined. But Ālam's virtues lie in a different direction. He may not be as scholarly and masterly in his display as the royal author of RP but he certainly knows the art of

as she waited for Kian's news, her worship
of Gauri and her dramatic emergence from
the temple are all elaborately described.
In fact the poet has fully availed of every
possible opportunity to display his great
power of description. These additions and
elaborations have no doubt considerably
heightened the poetic qualities of the work.
It must be conceded that from a
purely poetical point of view HP is a far
superior production. It has been planned on
a much larger scale and the plan has been
worked out with utmost care and elaboration.
Every attention capable of yielding effect
has been thoroughly utilized. It is mostly
free from the crudity of language and style
from which SS undoubtedly suffers. Its
contents are richer and more refined.
But Alam's virtues lie in a different
direction. He may not be as scholarly and
masterly in his display as the royal author
of HP but he certainly knows the art of

guilty of overdoing while the author of RP, fully after the fashion of the poets of the Rīti School, is seldom free from it. He would never sacrifice the interests of the narrative for mere ostentation. His genuine and primary interest lies in the plot which to the author of RP is nothing more than a slender excuse for getting together long and winding descriptions often full of immense poetic and lyrical beauty but without much narrative interest. Again the intense human interest which characterizes the tale in SS and the restricted use of the super-natural in it contrast refreshingly with the ultra super-natural virtues of the deified characters of RP. Kṛṣṇa, Rukmiṇī as also Bal Rām in the latter are all divine incarnations and as such many of their doings do not carry us completely with them. Bal Rām brings back to life all his soldiers slain in the battle by his nectar.

quality of overdoing while the author of *MR.*
fully enters the fashion of the poets of the
Pitt School, is seldom free from it. He would
never sacrifice the interests of the narrative
for mere ornamentation. His genuine and primary
interest lies in the plot which to the author
of *MR.* is nothing more than a slender excuse
for setting together long and winding des-
criptions often full of immense poetic and
lyrical beauty but without much narrative
interest. Again the intense human interest
which characterizes the tale in *CS* and the
restricted use of the super-natural in it
contrast refreshingly with the ultra super-
natural virtues of the belated characters of
MR. *Karna*, *Arjuna* as also *Bal Ram* in the
latter are all divine incarnations and as such
many of their doings do not carry us completely
with them. *Bal Ram* brings back to life all
his soldiers slain in the battle by his magic

*
pouring looks. Kṛṣṇa on his return to Dvārakā is able to greet separately and yet simultaneously all the persons gathered there to give him ovation so much so that each one of them feels that he alone has been the recipient of Kṛṣṇa's best attention.^{*2}
The author of SS without taking away from the divinity of his characters, refrains from creating such a disproportionate gap between them and the human world.

* 1.

कृपा सिंधु बलराय, अमृत वर्षिनि दृष्टिसौ ।
लीन्ह्यो सबनि जिन्नाय, जे संगरमहं संहरे ॥

सर्ग १४, पृ० १५८

* 2.

किये तहां हरिरूप अपारा । मिले सबनसों एकहिं वारा ॥
प्रथक प्रथक पुरवासी जान्यो । हमहीं की यदुवर बहु मान्यो ॥

सर्ग १६, पृ० १८६

pouring looks. Krishna on his return to
Dvārakā is able to greet separately and yet
simultaneously all the persons gathered
there to give him ovation so much so that
each one of them feels that he alone has been
the recipient of Krishna's best attention.*
The author of 32 without taking away from the
divinity of his characters, refrains from
creating such a disproportionate gap between
them and the human world.

6. Kṛṣṇāyan & Syām-Sanehi.

The theme of the marriage of Rukmiṇī and Kṛṣṇa has also been treated in a recent and important work, the Kṛṣṇāyan of Śrī Dvarkā Prasād Miśra which is an exhaustive and complete account of the life and doings of Śrī Kṛṣṇa, very much on the lines of the Rāmāyaṇa of Tulasī Dās. Like its prototype it is divided into seven books or Kāṇḍas; the language is also Avadhī and the only metres employed throughout the poem are Caupāī, Dohā and Sorathā which are also the dominating metres of the Rāmāyaṇa. The marriage episode forms part of the third book styled as Dvārakā-Kāṇḍa and is treated in pages 236-254. The beginning is rather abrupt commencing with the arrival of the Brāhmaṇ messenger from Kundinpur. The story thereafter follows the Bhāgavata which is in fact the poets' main, if not the exclusive,

6. Kṛaṇḍāvan & Svām-Saṇḍhi.

The theme of the marriage of Kṛaṇḍāvan and Kṛaṇḍā has also been treated in a recent and important work, the Kṛaṇḍāvan of Śrī Dvārakā Prasad Mīśra which is an exhaustive and complete account of the life and doings of Śrī Kṛaṇḍā, very much on the lines of the Rāmāyaṇa of Tulasī Dās. Like its prototype it is divided into seven books or Kāṇḍas; the language is also Avadhi and the only metres employed throughout the poem are Gaupāī, Iohā and Sorathā which are also the dominating metres of the Rāmāyaṇa. The marriage episode forms part of the third book styled as Dvārakā-Kāṇḍa and is treated in pages 236-254. The beginning is rather abrupt coming with the arrival of the Brāhmaṇa messenger from Kāṇḍāpur. The story there- after follows the Bhāgavata which is in fact the poet's main, if not the exclusive,

source of the whole plot of the poem. The description of Rukmiṇī's march to the temple and of her personal charm just on the eve of her departure from the temple after worship, as also that of the fight between the Yādavas and the allies and the final clash between Rukma and Kṛṣṇa are all on the lines of the Bhāgavata. Points of difference between the two are not many but they are of far-reaching effect. In the Bhāgavata the Brāhman has been definitely entrusted by Rukmiṇī with a message for Kṛṣṇa while the impression in Kṛṣṇāyan is as if he was carrying on at his own instance without specific authority from any quarter. His delivery also is unconvincing and unemotional. This situation could have been obviously harnessed for yielding richer poetic effect. The description of Rukmiṇī's beauty is less erotic and therefore naturally more acceptable. One omission, however, is big. It is strange that Kṛṣṇa while

source of the whole plot of the poem. The description of Kṛṣṇa's march to the temple and of his personal charm just on the eve of his departure from the temple after worship, is also that of the fight between the Yādava and the allies and the final clash between Bṛhama and Kṛṣṇa are all on the lines of the Bhāgavata. Points of difference between the two are not many but they are of far reaching effect. In the Bhāgavata the Bhāgavata has been definitely entrusted by Kṛṣṇa with a message for Kṛṣṇa while the impression in Kṛṣṇa is as if he was carrying on at his own instance without specific authority from any quarter. His delivery also is unconvincing and unemotional. This situation could have been obviously harnessed for yielding richer poetic effect. The description of Kṛṣṇa's beauty is less erotic and therefore naturally more acceptable. One omission, however, is this. It is strange that Kṛṣṇa while

in Kundinpur is keen to send a messenger to the distant city of Hastināpur to gather news about the sons of Pāṇdu but forgets to arrange to send the Brāhmaṇ to Rukmiṇī to announce to her the news of his arrival in the city. This is rather unfair to the Princess and also seriously detracts from the genuineness of Kṛṣṇa's emotion.

Kṛṣṇāyan even more than its model, the Bhāgawata, suffers in comparison with SS. Omission of all the earlier details upto the appearance of the Brāhmaṇ in Dvārakā has reduced it to a mere torso. The failure to make full use of the opportunity that the letter afforded for frank and effective expression of Rukmiṇī's love is poetically a disadvantage. And so is the omission of the dinner-scene, the marriage-scene and the scene filled with tragic irony of Śiśu Pāl's return to Canderī.

Perhaps a more serious loss is the omission of the description of the Princess

in Kundinpur is keen to send a messenger to the distant city of Hastinapur to gather news about the sons of Pandu but forgets to arrange to send the Brahman to Rukmini to announce to her the news of his arrival in the city. This is rather unfair to the Princess and also seriously detracts from the genuineness of Urra's emotion.

Krishnavan even more than his model, the Bhagavata, suffers in comparison with 28. Omissions of all the earlier details up to the appearance of the Brahman in Dwarka has reduced it to a mere torso. The failure to make full use of the opportunity that the letter afforded for frank and effective expression of Rukmini's love is positively a disadvantage. And so is the omission of the dinner-scene, the marriage-scene and the scene filled with tragic irony of Stanislav's return to Gandhari.

Perhaps a more serious loss is the omission of the description of the Princess

awaiting the return of the Brāhmaṇ with some news from Kṛṣṇa. Another opportunity of effective description has been missed by the failure to develop the scene of Kṛṣṇa's entry into the city of Kūṇḍinpur. The description of Rukmiṇī's beauty is effectively handled but it suffers from the same defects as its counter-part in the Bhāgawata. As regards the other features in **SS** which are Alam's own creation they are naturally wanting in Kṛṣṇāyan which at least so far as this particular episode is concerned, is nothing more than a mere conventional imitation of the Bhāgawata.

The limitations of space necessarily involved in the treatment of a big subject like the detailed history of Kṛṣṇa's life has made the author skip over details which would have detained another poet with a plan less ambitious but more concentrated. And the result is a much weaker impression of

awaiting the return of the Brahman with some news from Kṛṣṇa. Another opportunity of effective description has been missed by the failure to develop the scene of Kṛṣṇa's entry into the city of Kuntinpur. The description of Rukmiṇī's beauty is effectively handled but it suffers from the same defects as its counterpart in the Bhāgavata. As regards the other features in 22 which are Ālaṁ's own creation they are naturally wanting in Kṛṣṇāyan which at least so far as this particular episode is concerned, is nothing more than a mere conventional imitation of the Bhāgavata.

The limitations of space necessarily involved in the treatment of a big subject like the detailed history of Kṛṣṇa's life has made the author skip over details which would have detained another poet with a plan less ambitious but more concentrated. And the result is a much weaker impression of

both Rukmiṇī and Kṛṣṇa than even their counter parts in the Bhāgawata. Kṛṣṇa in Kṛṣṇāyan in this present episode is no better than a mere adventurer who undertakes to rescue the Princess not because he loves her or because he has a soft feeling for her but primarily because it would give him an excuse to defeat his foes and thus add to the prestige of his family as had been planned by Nārada. Again immediately on his arrival in Kuntīpur he shows great concern about the Pāṇḍavas and arranges to send Akrūr to get him authentic news about them. But he shows absolutely no concern regarding Rukmiṇī who should have been the first claim on his attentions. The glimpse of Rukmiṇī's character also is feeble. Her love for Kṛṣṇa lacks warmth and ardour. It has been worked up, as the implication is, by the tales of Nārada and is very much different from a confirmed passion resulting from a number of coordinating factors as in SS.

both Bhimānī and Kṛṣṇa than even their counter
parts in the Bhāgavata. Kṛṣṇa in Kṛṣṇāyan
in this present episode is no better than a
mere adventurer who undertakes to rescue the
Princess not because he loves her or because
he has a soft feeling for her but primarily
because it would give him an excuse to defeat
his foes and thus add to the prestige of his
family as had been planned by Nārada. Again
immediately on his arrival in Kumbhīpur he
shows great concern about the Paṇḍavas and
arranges to send Arjuna to get him authentic
news about them. But he shows absolutely no
concern regarding Bhimānī who should have
been the first claim on his attention. The
altruism of Bhimānī's character also is feeble.
Her love for Kṛṣṇa lacks warmth and ardour.
It has been worked up, as the implication is,
by the tales of Nārada and is very much differ-
ent from a confirmed passion resulting from a
number of coordinating factors as in BG.

CHAPTER VIII.

SYĀM-SANEHĪ (Language, style and Metre)

1. Language and Style.

Ālam like many of his contemporaries has successfully employed both Avadhi and Braj. The language of SS and MK is Avadhi while that of AK is Braj. The variety is not so much due to the poet's mere desire to show off his skill in more than one dialect as to his requirements of style and subject matter. Braj as illustrated by both usage and traditions of the Kṛṣṇa Kāvya school, is admirably suited to the expression of devotional or erotic love through the medium of Khaṇḍa or Mukta-kāvya but it hardly fits in with the needs of a Prabandha-Kāvya for which Avadhī has proved to be a more effective vehicle. This is obvious from the fact that while Padmāvat, ~~the~~ Rām-carit-mānas, and the entire host of literature under Ākhyāna-Kāvya are written in Avadhī, there are only few Prabandha-Kāvyas of merit in Braj. The Rām-candrikā of Keśav Dās is

CHAPTER VIII.

GYAN-SAMENI (Language, style and Metre)

1. Language and Style.

Ālam like many of his contemporaries has successfully employed both Avadhi and Braj. The language of ŚS and MK is Avadhi while that of AK is Braj. The variety is not so much due to the poet's mere desire to show off his skill in more than one dialect as to his requirements of style and subject matter. Braj as illustrated by both usage and traditions of the Kṛṣṇa Kāvya school, is admirably suited to the expression of devotional or erotic love through the medium of Khaṇḍa or Mukta-kā-Kāvya but it hardly fits in with the needs of a Prabandha-Kāvya for which Avadhi has proved to be a more effective vehicle. This is obvious from the fact that while Padmāvatī, ~~Chandāvatī~~, Rām-carit-māṇas, and the entire host of literature under Akhyāna-Kāvya are written in Avadhi, there are only few Prabandha Kāvya of merit in Braj. The Rām-candrikā of Kṛṣṇa Dāsa is

obviously a failure and the Rukmiṇī-Parinaya of Raghurāj Singh is more in the nature of an exception than illustrative of the rule.

Again Avadhī as illustrated by usage is better adapted to the lilt of Caupāis and Dohās while the longer and heavier metres like Ghanākṣarī, Chappaya, Savaiyā, Kavitta etc., are more successfully handled in Braj. Ālam understood his needs and varied his language with them.

The language of SS is Avadhī. Ālam's Avadhī is influenced by the western form of it which is chiefly the language of the tract from Lucknow and Cawnpore to Kanauj, while its eastern form is chiefly spoken in the area adjoining Ayodhya and Gonda. This dialect is much nearer to Braj with which it shares more points of vocabulary and grammar than the eastern dialect of it. To consider only a few peculiarities the pronouns कौन, जो, वह under Māgadhī or Ardha-Māgadhī influence become के, जे, से or ते in Eastern

obviously a failure and the Rukhmi-Parnava
of Raghuraj Singh is more in the nature of
an exception than illustrative of the rule.
Again Avadhi is illustrated by usage

is better adapted to the lift of Gaudia and
Dohas with the longer and heavier metres like
Ghazals, Chappays, Savaiya, Kavitta etc.,
are more successfully handled in Braj. Alam
understood his needs and varied his language
with them.

The language of S is Avadhi. Alam's Avadhi
is influenced by the western form of it
which is chiefly the language of the tract
from Lucknow and Cawnpore to Kanauj, while the
eastern form is chiefly spoken in the area
adjoining Ayodhya and Gonda. This dialect is
much nearer to Braj with which it shares more
points of vocabulary and grammar than the
eastern dialect of it. To consider only a
few peculiarities the pronouns
under Magadhi or Ardha-Magadhi influence
in western become

Avadhī while in the Western dialect they become को, जो, सो like Braj obviously under Śauraseni influence. In Eastern Avadhī they do not undergo any change before the post positions eg के कर, केहि कर, जेहि मंह, तेहि सन, etc while in Western Avadhī they become का, जा and ता respectively eg का कर, जा कर, ता कर The following instances from SS will suffice to show that Alam has employed Western Avadhī forms of these pronouns:-

क्रिस्न भगतु जो स्रोता होई ।

कथा सुनत सुखु पावै सोई ॥ 3. 15-16

कंठ पाठ अचर जो आवै ।

हस्त चित्र सो लिख दिखलावै ॥ 8. 5-6 .

जो गुन गंग गोमती परसे ।

सो गुनु मात-पिता के दरसे ॥ 11. 1-2 .

सुरमति जहाँ प्रवेशु न पावै ।

भोरि चाह लै को पहुँचावै ॥ 75. 9-10

जो किछु पढी जनक की धीया । 8. 15

सो विद्या सम विप्र पढाई ॥ 8. 17

सो पावै दुहु लोक बढाई । 113. 9

भ्रिा जो केहरि सिउं फगु रोपहि । 45. 5

जोह सुनै सो मन महि रोवे । 41. 7

Avadhi while in the Western dialect they become
like first division under Sanskrit influence. In Eastern Avadhi they do not undergo any change before the post positions as
etc while in Western Avadhi they become
and respectively as
The following in-
stances from 88 will suffice to show that
Alam has employed Western Avadhi forms of
these pronouns:-

Simple verbal forms in Eastern Avadhī usually end in ब eg. आउब, जाब, करब, हंसब

In Western Avadhī like Braj they end in न eg

आवन, जान, करन, कहन etc.,

SS employs Western Avadhī forms of Verbs:-

आग्या मंजुन दरसु जलु । 11. 4

बात कहन कहुं जो अंगसरे 43. 3

बहुत लिखन को समो न पायो 62. 1

जीवन मरन आहि दुइ नैरे 92. 14

चैकलु पठनु न पैठनि पावै 118. 2

तब लगु उठनु न पाइयो 135. 6

Again the future indicative in-b-which is a feature of Eastern Avadhī is absent.

And the future indicative in हि, of Eastern Avadhī- which in that dialect progressively changes into इ, which again coalescing with the preceeding इ become ई --ends in है (हैं pl.

हों [S)

in Western Avadhī as in Braj

eg करिहै, सुनि है, मिलि है etc.

Alam's usage: again conforms to the rules of Western Avadhī eg:-

simple verbal forms in Eastern Avadhi usually end in *ā* or *ī*.

In Western Avadhi like Prati they end in *ā* etc.,

so employ Western Avadhi forms of Verbs:-

Again the future indicative in Western Avadhi is a feature of Eastern Avadhi is absent.

And the future indicative in Avadhi - which in that dialect progressively changes into *ā* which again coalesces with the preceding *ā* become *ā* - ends in *ā* in Western Avadhi as in Prati.

Alan's usage again conforms to the rules of Western Avadhi as:-

- जो इह बात चित मै घरिहै ।
- कउतिक रूप कलह ककु करिहै ॥ 111. 1-2
- ज्यों ज्यों दखानिहारिहै । 15. 16
- खिन महि आह प्रकासिहै ॥ 93. 18
- चरन कमल जो बेगि न रेहै ।
- अखियाँ पुर ढरि समुद समेहै ॥ 64. 11-12
- राजा समे बराती रेहै ।
- बैठे ढारि दुहँ दिसि देहै ॥ 114. 7-8
- जबहि किस्न रथु साजि मीहै ।
- हय सम काज तिहारे रेहै ॥ 112. 9-10
- बिरचि वीर बामेलनि धेहै ।
- ते सम बान काख महि खेहै ॥ 100. 9-10
- जो हरि दरसन दिवस न पेहीं ।
- सुलगि स्याम हुइ रेनि समेहौं ॥ 91. 11-12
- बरि बुझाइ हूवे राख उठेहौं ।
- द्वारावती पवन संग जेहौं ॥ 92. 3-4

Out of the three Genitive post-positions

कै, कर (- क) केर, the first two are found in both Eastern and Western Avadhī while केर (=Braj केरो) is peculiar to Western Avadhī alone. In SS we find all the three forms in use e.g.

राखिन कलसु सूर के कांती 16. 2

काटवु तनु दरपन के काई 52. 16

प्रगटी किरन गंग के धारी 22. 4

Out of the three Genitive post-positions
the first two are found in both
Eastern and Western Avestan while
() is peculiar to Western Avestan alone.
In 22 we find all the three forms in use eg.

माँगहु दूब <u>कमीक</u> के थारी	37. 1
प्रात होत रुकमनि के घाई	35. 7
भीखमसैन राउ कर नाऊं	3. 18
चाँद सूर कर कछनु निहोरा	9. 12
कउथ जाभ जाभिनि करे आयो	69. 1
निरखि पालकी घाइल केरी	142. 15

Regarding other post-positions Alam shows exceeding fondness for the use of सिउं for सौ or सन of the Instrumental and Ablative:-

रुकम कुंवर <u>सिउं</u> करहि भिताई	10. 6
एकन <u>सिउं</u> हठि वैरु जनावै ।	
एकन <u>सिउं</u> हित प्रीत बनावै ॥	10. 13-14
रथ <u>सिउं</u> रथ दंतनि सिउं दंती ।	
सूरनि <u>सिउं</u> सूरनि की पंती ॥	
पाइक <u>सिउं</u> पाइक भल जुरई ।	
जीवन इक <u>सिउं</u> एक न मुरई ॥	138. 11-14

The use of कउं for कहं is also met with:-

चारि पुत्र राजा <u>कउं</u> दर	5. 11
ककु विद्या रुकमनि <u>कउं</u> देहू	7. 16

The Avadhi forms of the Past Indicative

Regarding other post-positions Alam
shows exceeding fondness for the use of
for or of the Instrumental and
Ablative:-

The use of for is also not
with:-

The Arabic forms of the Past Indicative

of जाना to go and होना to be are गा and मा respectively. The corresponding forms in Braj are गो and भो . Ālam has employed both Avadhī and Braj forms thus again confirming strong Braj influence in his language eg:-

चकि चंघो मे गो विसमाई	97. 6
काटो कुंम मूँह गा बाँची	134. 16
दूलह भो ससपाल	47. 10
चलि गो चंदु रहे सम तारे	129. 6
नख सिख सकुचि लाज भो सोई	7. 6.

Thus Ālam's Avadhī is the Western form of it strongly influenced by the neighbouring dialect of Braj. It lacks the purity of Jāyasī who on the whole, perhaps studiedly, stuck to a puritanic or conservative attitude towards language. In fact Zonal distinctions had not hardened by Ālam's time. Perhaps they can never do so. It is never possible to shut out infiltration in the sphere of language. Tulasī's Avadhī has an admixture of Braj, Bundel Khandī and Bhojpurī. Keśav's Braj abounds in Bundelī words and Bihārī's is full of Avadhī usages.

of to go and to be are and
respectively. The corresponding forms in first
are and . Alam has employed both
Avadhi and first forms thus again confirming
strong first influence in his language eg:-

Thus Alam's Avadhi is the Western form
of it strongly influenced by the neighbouring
dialect of first. It lacks the purity of
Javast who on the whole, perhaps studiedly,
stuck to a puritanic or conservative attitude
towards language. In fact local distinctions
had not hardened by Alam's time. Perhaps they
can never do so. It is never possible to
shut out infiltration in the sphere of
language. Thakur's Avadhi has an admixture
of first, Bundel Khandi and Bhojpuri. Keshav's
first abounds in Bundeli words and Thakur's is
full of Avadhi usages.

Ālam's handling of his language is not always above question. In a number of places he sacrifices grammar for mere metrical exigency and the fact that he shares this laxity with many others is no great solace. His language lacks the austere purity of Jāyasī and the perfect grace and polish of Tulasī Dās, though he shares in partial intensity, the idealism of both. Its simplicity sometimes borders on almost ruggedness. But the true virtue of a language, after all, lies in its expressiveness. And it must be conceded that Ālam's language possesses in abundance the capacity to draw up a complete picture with a few strokes and immense power to convey sentiment. How sublime, to begin with is the description of God's concern for his creation:-

गज से थूल बीठ से हीने ।

प्रभु पोखत बिनु किनु सुधि लीने ॥

गज नहि थूल बीठ नहि हीनी ।

एक द्विष्टि सम पर सम कीनी ॥ 3.1-4

इत्यादि

Alan's handling of his language is not always above question. In a number of places he sacrifices grammar for mere metrical exigency and the fact that he shares this laxity with many others is no great solace. His language lacks the austere purity of Jāyasi and the perfect grace and polish of Tulasi Dās, though he shares in partial intensity, the idealism of both. Its simplicity sometimes borders on almost ruggedness. But the true virtue of a language, after all, lies in its expressiveness. And it must be conceded that Alan's language possesses in abundance the capacity to draw up a complete picture with a few strokes and immense power to convey sentiment. How sublime, to begin with is the description of God's concern for his creation:-

Picturesque and poetic is the description of Rukminī's youth:-

जोवन रूप दीपु तिये आवै ।

बाल वहि कम तिमरु नसावै ॥ इत्यादि 25. 1-2.

Again complete in its own effectiveness is the description of the first reaction of Rukminī's letter on Kṛṣṇa:-

स्थित हस्त घोरसु नहि धरई ।

पनी कूटि कूटि मुँह परई ॥

व्याकुल जस बिषहर बिषु चढई ।

हाती बरै को पाती पढ़ई ॥

हिये तरक्त नैननि जल सरबत् ।

कागदु भो कासी को करवत् ॥ 78. 9-14

Among other numerous instances of the pictorial quality of Ālam's language may be mentioned the description of Dvārakā, the scene after Gaurī's worship the battle-scene, and the scene of marriage. The description of moon-rise in St. 89 and that of the rising sun in St. 121 are also quite pretty and imaginative. The description of Kṛṣṇa's entry into Kundinpur (St. 127-130) is brilliant

tion of Ishkani's youth:-
 picturesque and poetic is the descrip-

of Rukmini's letter on Krishna:-
 is the description of the first reaction
 Again complete in its own effectiveness

Among other numerous instances of the
 pictorial quality of Alam's language may be
 mentioned the description of Dvārakā, the
 scene after Gaurī's worship the battle-scene
 and the scene of marriage. The description
 of moon-rise in St. 82 and that of the rise
 sun in St. 121 are also quite pretty and im-
 aginative. The description of Krishna's entry
 into Kundinora (St. 127-130) is brilliant

and would compare favourably with similar descriptions of admittedly greater poets:-

सुर नर ब्रिद्ध तरुन अउ बारै ।

देखत भए चित्रगति सारै ॥

सुतहित भूलि जननि कहिं जाई ।

बालक देखि विसारहि माई ॥

थिर थिर जस पीपल दल करही ।

पाकल पाउं न आगै घरही ॥ 104. 7.12

ooo ooo oooo

जिह देखा तिह बक्त न आवा ।

जिह बक्ता तिह चुप न सुहावा ॥ 104. 15-16

बारक चितै सीसु जिनि नायौ ।

भूमि परयो सिरु फिरि न उचायो ॥ 105. 1-2

The apt and appropriate use of the figures of speech is an admirable quality of Alam's style. His figures tend to enrich his ideas and add charm and vividness to his diction. They are not employed for their own sake but appear as natural growths and are neither forced nor laboured. The main sentiment is not permitted to be hindered by them. Here is a pretty instance of the figure Ullekha

and would compare favourably with similar descriptions of admittedly greater poets:-

The apt and appropriate use of the figures of speech is an admirable quality of Alan's style. His figures tend to enrich his ideas and add charm and vividness to his diction. They are not employed for their own sake but appear as natural growths and are neither forced nor laboured. The main section is not permitted to be hindered by them. He is a great writer and the figure illustrates

describing peoples' reaction at Kṛṣṇa's sight:-

भगतनि मिलि भगवानु वखानै ।

कामिनी कामरूप पहिचानै ॥ 106. 7-8

000 000 000

जोगनि जोगैस्वरु करि लेख्यो ।

रोगनि मूरि संजीवनि देख्यो ॥ 106. 11-12

000 000 000

अय अपनी मतिजिह जसि आई ।

तिह तस देखे कुंवर कन्हआई ॥ 106. 15-16

of both Rukminī describes her condition in the letter to Kṛṣṇa in a fitting hyperbole:-

कैसे प्रान रहत घट ताके ।

मे पक्षी कंपत साखा के ॥

किनक कंठ किन रसना माही ।

स्वास हिडोले आवहि जाहीं ॥ 59. 7-10

Many other happy instances of this figure are found in 61.5-6; 72.1-2 etc etc.

A striking instance of Asaṅgati describes Kṛṣṇa's condition on receipt of Rukminī's letter:-

बातक विरह कुंवरि तनु तायो ।

है के तरुन कान्हू तन पायो ॥ 80. 11-12

describing peoples' reaction at Krupa's sight:-

Rukmini describes her condition in the letter to Krupa in a fitting hyperbole:-

Many other happy instances of this figure are found in 61. 5-6; 72.1-2 etc etc. A striking instance of Asanagi describes Krupa's condition on receipt of Rukmini's letter:-

बिरह डंक दे डसी कुमारी ।

तिहु विख बिमुघ भर बनवारी ॥ 80. 13-14

Many more figures of sense are found equally effectively employed, notable among them being Utprekṣā (6.5-6; 74.1-2; 124.1-2; 125.1-2 etc), Apahnuti (61.7-8 etc), Yathā, Saṅkhyā (99.5-6 etc), Bhrāntimān (106 13-14 etc), and Anyokti (52.13-14 etc).

Of the figures of sound he shows frequent fondness for Anuprāsa and Yamaka but in case of both the alliterative effect is neither aimed nor achieved at the cost of sense. In mere wordy tumult he has little faith. For instance in

गद्यो ग्राह गज क्या बतावै ।

गज मोवन गुन गजगति गावै ॥ 26.5-6

and

भगत निरन्तर भगतहित भगतवत्सल भगवान् । 93.17

sonorous language far from smothering the sense only lends charm to it. Ālam has throughout been able to maintain due proportion between sound and sense.

Many more figures of sense are found
equally effectively employed, notable among
them being Uṭprekṣā (6.5-6; 74.1.2; 124.1-2;
125.1-2 etc), Aśvamedhi (61.7-8 etc), Yathā
Sādhya (92.5-6 etc), Bhṛāntimān (106.12-14 etc),
and Anyokti (52.12-14 etc).
Of the figures of sound he shows frequent
fondness for Anuprās and Yamaka but in case
of both the alliterative effect is neither
aimed nor achieved at the cost of sense. In
rare words tumult he has little faith. For
instance in

and

sonorous language far from ennobling the
sense, only lends charm to it. Ālaṃ has
throughout been able to maintain the proportion
between sound and sense.

2. Metre.

We find six types in all used in SS, four of which are measured by syllabic instants and two by number of syllables. The opening stanza is a chappaya containing four feet of Rolā of 24 syllabic instants each and two of Ullālā of 28 each. It is followed by three stanzas of Bhujāṅga-prayāta which are counted as one unit. Each pāda in the stanza consists of 12 syllables, the scheme being U- = U- = U- = U- = . There after we have till the end of the poem in almost a regular scheme, a Dohā or Doharā alternating with 11 ardhālis' or Dwipadīs, considered as a single unit termed as caupāi. The only exceptions to the scheme are a single Sorathā (No. 75) and a Kavitta (Manaharan) ⁸⁶

This scheme of Dohās and caupāis is no innovation of Ālam. It is infact very old. Long before this period it had been cultivated for centuries by the Jain writers of Apabhramśa narrative and had apparently been in demand ever since then. Ālam's age no doubt, showed particular fondness for this form of verse.

S. Mitter.

We find six types in all used in 28,
four of which are measured by syllabic instants
and two by number of syllables. The opening
stanza is a chapayya containing four feet of
Rita of 24 syllabic instants each and two
of Rita of 28 each. It is followed by three
stanzas of Bhujāṅga-prayāsa which are counted
as one unit. Each pāda in the stanza consists
of 12 syllables, the scheme being U--U--U--U--
U-- . There after we have till the end of
the poem in almost a regular scheme, a Rita
or Dohar alternating with 11 ardhāśa, or
Dwipādya, considered as a single unit termed as
campaī. The only exceptions to the scheme are
a single Gorāṭha (No. 75) and a Kavitta (Nanāṭha
No. 76). This scheme of Dohar and campā is
no innovation of Ālam. It is in fact very old.
Long before this period it had been cultivated
for centuries by the Jain writers of Apabhraṃśa
narrative and had apparently been in demand
ever since then. Ālam's age no doubt, showed
particular fondness for this form of verse.

His stalwart predecessor Jāyasī had already proved the potential virtues of this form which became the sole vehicle with all the Sūfī writers of romances. In fact this metrical scheme as illustrated by the immortal Mānas, is perfectly suited to the genius of Avadhī especially for purposes of Prabandha-Kāvya.

The formation of Dohā in SS is on the whole regular, each odd pāda consisting of 13 syllabic instants and each even pāda of 11 syllabic instants. Occasionally there is a seeming irregularity when a short syllable followed by a conjunct consonent has to be regarded short against the rules but normally in such cases there is not much emphasis on the preceeding syllable.

The word Caupāī has been used throughout for Caupāī though modern terminology would distinguish between them as names denoting two different schemes. Caupāī is used for a scheme of 15 syllabic instants in a pāda which ends with a short syllable preceeded

its nearest predecessor Jāyāś had already proved the potential virtues of this form which became the sole vehicle with all the Sūtra writers of romances. In fact this metrical scheme as illustrated by the immortal Mānas, is perfectly suited to the genius of Avadhi especially for purposes of Prabandha-Kāvya.

The formation of Dohā in 20 is on the whole simpler, each odd pāda consisting of 12 syllabic instants and each even pāda of 11 syllabic instants. Occasionally there is a seeming irregularity when a short syllable followed by a conjunct consonant has to be regarded short against the rules but normally in such cases there is not much emphasis on the preceding syllable.

The word Gupai has been used throughout for Gupai though modern terminology would distinguish between them as names denoting two different schemes. Gupai is used for a scheme of 15 syllabic instants in a pāda which ends with a short syllable preceded

by a long one.* Each pāda in caupāī on the other hand consists of 16 syllabic instants and besides other things it should not end with a short syllable preceded by a long one (गुरुलघु). The last two syllables, however, may both be short or long.

A Caupāī, as a rule, should consist of four such pādas or quarters or we may say two ardhālis or Dwipadīs. But Ālam like other writers of Ākṣayāna-Kāvya recognized a caupāī as synonymous with an ardhāli consisting of two pādas of the regular scheme. He has made a unit of 11 ardhālis which number, in a few instances has been increased to 12, 13 and even 14. Such instances, however, are rare.

*

तिथि कल सोहै चौपाई हृन्द ।

अन्त गुरु लघु देत अनन्द ॥

कल सोलह जहँ सदा सुहावै ।

जा के अन्त ज ता नहि भावै ॥

सम सम विषम विषम सुखदाई ।

फणिपति ताहि कहैं चौपाई ॥

by a long one. * Each pāda in a couplet on the other hand consists of 16 syllabic instants and besides other things it should not end with a short syllable preceded by a long one. The last two syllables, however, may both be short or long.

A couplet, as a rule, should consist of four such pādas or quarters or we may say two ardhapādas or half-pādas. But Āśa like other writers of *Āśāśāstra*-Kāvya recognized a couplet as synonymous with an ardhapāda consisting of two pādas of the regular scheme. He has made a list of 11 ardhapādas which number, in a few instances has been increased to 12, 13 and even 14. Such instances, however, are rare.

As to the general scheme Ālam has not always been able to observe with meticulous care the rule regarding either the number of syllabic instants or the final endings. For instance in

जो हरि हने हरि हि मिलि गर । 142. 5-6

घाहल घालि पालकी लर ॥ 142. 5-6

and

परत साँफ हय गय कलमलै ।

आप आप कीं दुइ दल चलै ॥ 141. 13-14

the number of syllabic instants is only 15 and the rule relating to the final ending is also violated. In

मात पिता आग्या मन घरे ।

सो संतति तीरथ कब करै ॥ 10. 19-20

again we have a long syllable preceded by a short one (लघुगुरु) at the end. So also in

घन वन मोर सावकी कुहकी ।

बानी एक मँइ इन दुह की ॥ 9. 5-6

Such instances are many but they do not in any way detract from Ālam's metrical skill. This kind of laxity is normally shared by all the literary languages which are not greatly removed from

to the general scheme Alan has not
always been able to observe with meticulous care
the rule regarding either the number of syllables
instantiated or the final ending. For instance in

and

the number of syllabic instants is only 15 and
the rule relating to the final ending is also
violated. In

again we have a long syllable preceded by a
short one () at the end. So also in

Such instances are many but they do not in any
way detract from Alan's metrical skill. The
of laxity is normally shared by all the literary
languages which are not strictly removed from

their spoken counter-parts.

Again in many places Ālam betrays anxiety to meet metrical necessity even at the cost of grammatical accuracy. For instance in

तब दसरथ धरि दीपक रामा ।

अब बसुदेव मँदिर चंद्रामा ॥

31. 9-10

and

कीनसि घाह लाह मुज भला ।

ढारिसि रुधिर चैर जुह चला ॥ 134. 7-8

~~चन्द्रमा~~ and ~~भाला~~ have been forced to rhyme with ~~रामा~~ and ~~चला~~.

There are many instances where the final short vowel has been lengthened for metrical sake, eg. देखि मुखारविंद की कान्ती ।

निरमल सरद चाँद के भान्ती ॥ 84. 1-2

उठी धरुहू अन अन भांती ।

राखिन कलसु सूर के कांती ॥ 16. 1-2

Quite frequently again words have been contracted to the same end, eg in

तिह पाहै तुरि जननी भरे

53. 7

their spoken counter-parts.

Again in many places *ā* has betrayed anxiety to meet metrical necessity even at the cost of grammatical accuracy. For instance in

and

अथा and *अथा* have been forced to rhyme

with *अथा* and *अथा*.

There are many instances where the final short vowel has been lengthened for metrical sake, e.g.

Quite frequently again words have been contracted to the same end, e.g. in

जस पूजी भुरि दरसन आसा 86. 9
 पुरुख प्रवीन जु आगमु जानहिं 111. 5
 धारिनि रेख कजर कै कारी 120. 12
 रुक्मु कुँवरु बैठे हुति जहाँ 111. 8
 इक दिसि चीर पटं बर डारे 115. 6
 जिह रे पित घर पुत्री होई 7. 5

तुरि, मुरि, जु, कजर, हुति, पटंबर and पित
 are contractions from तोरी, मोरी, जो,
 काजर, हुते, पाटंबर and पिता
 respectively. Similarly forms like वसुदेव (19.15)
 and वसुदे (55. 6) for वसुदेव
 and अनंद (68.15) for आनंद are found
 used.

Obviously these contractions are too many
 to be reckoned as mere exceptions. But they
 are not necessarily due to Ālam's incapacity
 to handle effectively these simple metres. The
 fact of the matter is that the language itself
 in which he wrote had not yet acquired that
 rigidity which normally binds down writers in
 classical languages like Sanskrit.

are contractions from

respectively. Similarly forms like

and for

and for

are found

used.

Obviously these contractions are too many to be reckoned as mere exceptions. But they are not necessarily due to Alam's incapacity to handle effectively these simple metres. The fact of the matter is that the language itself in which he wrote had not yet acquired that rigidity which normally binds down writers in classical languages like Sanskrit.

CHAPTER IX

ĀLAM'S PLACE IN HINDĪ LITERATURE.

In the preceding chapters we have discussed in detail some of the salient qualities of Ālam as a story writer. From a comparison of SS with similar attempts on the same episode by other admittedly great poets it has been possible to vindicate his claim to genuine consideration as an artist who has keenness of observation, sobriety of outlook and judgment, restraint and dignity of diction and considerable capacity to handle effectively his characters and their emotions. In the present chapter it is intended to compare some of his stanzas with affined stanzas of other poets of established renown so as to enable the reader to arrive at a correct estimate of his poetic quality and position in Hindī Literature.

✓Jāyasī, the greatest of the Sūfī writers in the course of the description of Padmāvatī's beauty says:-

बरणों मांग सीस उपराहीं । सेंदुर अबहि चढ़ा जेहि नाही ॥
बिनु सेन्दुर अस जानहु दीन्ना । उजियर पंथ रेनि महं कीन्ना ॥

ALAM'S PLACE IN HINDI LITERATURE.

In the preceding chapters we have discussed in detail some of the salient qualities of Alam as a story writer. From a comparison of 22 with similar attempts on the same episode by other admittedly great poets it has been possible to vindicate his claim to genuine consideration as an artist who has keenness of observation, sobriety of outlook and judgment, restraint and dignity of diction and considerable capacity to handle effectively his characters and their emotions. In the present chapter it is intended to compare some of his stanzas with refined stanzas of other poets of established renown so as to enable the reader to arrive at a correct estimate of his poetic quality and position in Hindi literature.

Jayasi, the greatest of the Sultani writers in the course of the description of Padmavati, beauty says:-

कंचन रेख कसौटी कसी । जनु घन महं दामिनी परगसी ॥

रुज - किरिन जनु गगन बिसेखी । जमुना मांह सुरस्ती देखी ॥

पद्मावत, नखशिख - खंड २

This description of the parting line of

hair may be compared with the following in MK;

मध्य मांग चन्दनु घसि भरै । दूध धार विषधर मुख परै ।

कहुं कहुं पुष्प कहुं कहुं मोती । जनु घन मैं तारागन जोती ॥

There is no doubt Jāyasī's account is both poetic and pleasurable but hardly less striking is that of Ālam. In fact the comparison of the parting line of hair, unadorned by sandal-paste or Sindūr dust to a line of gold on the touch-stone or to the flash of lightning in the clouds is not altogether convincing. How apt and significant on the other hand is Ālam's comparison ! The application of a streak of sandal-paste to the parting line of hair is compared to the feeding of a serpent with a stream of milk. The idea is ^{that} just as a serpent's poison is made more deadly by the milk-feed, similarly the ravishing charm of the heroine is heightened by the adorning streak of Sandal-paste.

This description of the parting line of hair may be compared with the following in Mā:

There is no doubt Jāyasa's account is both poetic and plausible but hardly less striking is that of Alam. In fact the comparison of the parting line of hair, adorned by sandal-paste or Sindūr dust to a line of gold on the touch-stone or to the flash of lightning in the clouds is not altogether convincing. How apt and significant on the other hand is Alam's comparison! The application of a streak of sandal-paste to the parting line of hair is compared to the feeding of a serpent with a stream of milk. The idea is ^{that} just as a serpent's poison is made more deadly by the milk-feed, similarly the ravishing charm of the heroine is heightened by the adorning streak of sandal-paste.

Again the idea of the total identity of the heroines' countenance with its Upamāna as the moon, is thus expressed by both Jāyasī and Ālam.

चकई बिहुरि पुकारे, कहाँ मिलीं, हो नाह ।
एक चांद निसि सरग मंह, दिन दूसर जल माह ॥

गई कन्दला सखर पासा । चकही जान्यो चंद्र प्रकासा ॥
चकही बिहुरि गई भ्रमि भूली । बाँधे कमल कुमुदनी कूली ॥

Both the descriptions are very much similar and equally acceptable. There are many more instances embodying affinity of thought and expression between these two poets. The description of Kündinpur in SS, for instance, has very much in common with the account of Sinhaldvīp in Padmāvat, and so is the description of Kṛṣṇa's steeds in SS similar to the description of the royal horses in Padmāvat. In these and many other instances Ālam's indebtedness to his illustrious predecessor may be

Again the idea of the total identity of the heroines' countenance with its Ugāṇā = the moon, is thus expressed by both Jāyash and Ālam.

Both the descriptions are very much similar and equally acceptable. There are many more instances embodying affinity of thought and expression between these two poets. The description of Kundinur in 22, for instance, has very much in common with the account of Śāmbhadrā in Padmāvatī, and so is the description of Kīṣā's steeds in 23 similar to the description of the royal horses in Padmāvatī. In these and many other instances Ālam's indebtedness to his illustrious predecessor may be

inferred but in no instance has any idea or its phraseology been slavishly taken without Ālam making his own contribution to it. Some time Ālam has strikingly improved upon the idea of his predecessor, if at all it has to be presumed that he took it from him.

Among poets of love Bihārī occupies a unique place in Hindī Literature. He is known for his capacity for terseness, brevity and condensation combined with unusual elegance. Of all the poets he believed in the necessity of fewest words for producing the greatest effect.

In fact in these qualities he is recognized as a master without a rival. ~~There~~ is one of Bihārī's pretty pictures of the heroine whose luxuriant beauty has dispensed with the need for additional adornments:-

“भूषन मारु संभारिहै क्यों यह तन सुकुमार ।
सूधे पांव न धर परत सोभा ही के मारु ॥”

-- बिहारी-सत्सई

Ālam had already expressed this idea in his AK 17

“भूषन को मारु है किसोरी बैस गोरी बाल ।
तेरे तन प्यारी कोटि भूषन गुराई है ॥”

inferred but in no instance has any idea of its
 phraseology been slavishly taken without Alan
 making his own contribution to it. Some time
 Alan has strikingly improved upon the idea of
 his predecessor, if at all it has to be presumed
 that he took it from him.

Among poets of love Rihāz occupies a
 unique place in Hindi literature. He is known
 for his capacity for terseness, brevity and
 condensation combined with unusual elegance.
 Of all the poets he believed in the necessity
 of fewest words for producing the greatest effect.
 In fact in these qualities he is recog-
 nized as a master without a rival. There is
 one of Rihāz's pretty pictures of the heroine
 whose luminant beauty has dispensed with the
 need for additional adornments:-

Alan had already expressed this idea in his

Bihārī's following descriptions of the heroine in separation

करी बिरह ऐसी तरु गेल न छाड़तु नीचु ।
दीने हूं चसमा वखनु चाहै लहै न मीचु ॥

-- बिहारी सत्सई, ५१६.

may be compared with a similar account in AK 343.

कान्ह पयान कह्यो सजनी तिय प्रान पयान के से दुख पावै ।
आलम कीन परी मुरछाइ परी कृति नीर सखी मुख नावै ॥
सीतल ह्वै पग-पानि गये कृतिया तपि कै पियरी तन छावै ।
जो हू की जानि परै न कछू सखि देखत हूं जमहू भ्रम आवै ॥

-- आ० के० ३४३

Many more instances of the parallelism of thought and expression could be adduced. In each case the later poet's skill of description is undisputed but the effectiveness of Ālam's expression also cannot be denied. There is no doubt Bihārī has ^{the} unusual power to paint a dainty and perfect word picture within the narrow compass of a dohā and thus can admirably combine brevity with effectiveness. But though brevity may be the soul of wit, it is after all not the only essential aim or function of poetry. One of the equally important and essential functions of poetry is to produce that

Blair's following descriptions of the heroine
in separation

may be compared with a similar account in Al

Many more instances of the parallelism
of thought and expression could be adduced. In
each case the latter poet's skill of description
is undoubted but the effectiveness of Blair's
expression also cannot be denied. There is no
doubt Blair has ^{the} unusual power to paint a
definite and perfect word picture within the
narrow compass of a dohe and thus can admirably
combine brevity with effectiveness. Yet though
brevity may be the soul of wit, it is after
all not the only essential aim or function of
poetry. One of the equally important and
essential functions of poetry is to produce the

pleasurable feeling of delight which necessarily is inherent in its music. Poetry is as much the art of truth and beauty as of 'musical thought'. And there are obvious limitations in the musical capacity of a dohā. That is why Ālam's effusive poetic passion and love for music refused to submit to the awkward limitations of a dohā and expressed itself through a variety of heavier and longer metres of Savaiyās, Kavittas etc. Ālam may not possess in full the daintiness or the terse suggestiveness of Bihārī but he possesses in an abundant degree that keen sense of musical delight which imparts perfect sweetness to his verse which is simply beyond Bihārī.

Dev is another great light of the Rīti school. He is known for his deep scholarship, great poetic qualities and a highly finished style. Like Bihārī most of his verse is erotic in character and his descriptions of heroines are usually recognized as masterly. Ālam's effort in this direction is only limited and

pleasurable feeling of delight which necessarily
is inherent in the music. Poetry is a much
the art of truth and beauty as of musical thought
And there are obvious limitations in the musical
capacity of a poem. That is why Alan's effective
poetic passion and love for music refused to
submit to the outward limitations of a poem and
expressed itself through a variety of heavier
and longer metres of hexameter, pentameter, etc.
Alan may not possess in full the distinction or
the same suggestiveness of thought but he
possesses in an abundant degree that keen
sense of musical delight which imparts perfect
sweetness to his verse which is simply beyond
comparison.
He is another great light of the old
school. He is known for his deep scholarship,
great poetic qualities and a highly finished
style. The chief merit of his verse is poetic
in character and the descriptions of nature
are usually recognized as masterly. Alan's
effort in this direction is only limited and

he can neither claim Dev's prolificacy and erudition nor hair-splitting mastery of erotics as a science. Belonging to an earlier age he naturally had no access to most of the finished pieces of the stalwarts of the Rīti school which had not yet come into being, and had therefore to work out his pictures more or less in isolation. To compare him therefore, with Dev or Mati Rām or for that matter with any other leading exponent of the Rīti school, would be doing him little justice. But as a poet, pure and simple, who sang of the ecstasy of love, both free and divine, he can without serious disadvantage to him be placed side by side with any one of them. Here is Dev's account of the heroine of the type Pravatsyat-preyasi:-

‘कल न परत, कहूँ ललन चलन कह्यौ,
दवा सौ दहै देह दहक दहक - दहक ।
लगी रहै हिलकी, हलक सूरख्यौ, हातै हियौ,
‘देव’ कहै गर्खौ भर्खौ आवत गहक - गहक ॥
दीखै उसासैं लै - लै ससिमुखि सिसकति,
सुलप सलीनी लंक लहक लहक-लहक ।

he can neither claim Dev's proficiency and
erudition nor hair-splitting mastery of eristics
as a science. Belonging to an earlier age he
naturally had no access to most of the finished
pieces of the stalwarts of the Pitt school
which had not yet come into being, and had
therefore to work out his pictures more or
less in isolation. To compare him therefore
with Dev or Matt Rām or for that matter with
any other leading exponent of the Pitt school,
would be doing him little justice. But as a poet,
pure and simple, who sang of the ecstasy of
love, both free and divine, he can without
serious disadvantage to him be placed side by
side with any one of them. Here is Dev's
account of the heroine of the type Pravara-
prava:-

मानत न बरज्यौ, सु बारिज से नैनन तैं,
बारि कौ प्रवाह बह्यौ आवत बहक-बहक ॥

With this may be compared the similar picture in AK 158.

गौन के सुनत रही मौन भूली मौन सुधि,
फिरी परि आई थकि बीरी रही हाथ ही ।
चौंकति चकति पक्षिताति मुरझाति तन,
ताही छन आय उर लाय लई नाथ ही ॥
रही ही नवाय नारि पूकति पियारे के सु,
कैसे हूँ कैसे हूँ कै उठाय उत माथ ही ।
मुख तन चितै हर बरे गहबरे गरे,
उतरु उसांसु आंसु आये एक साथ ही ॥

The two stanzas are typical of the poetic qualities of the two poets. Though both display undoubted fondness for achieving strikingness in sense with the aid of alliterative language Alam's load of the instruments of mere sound effects is agreeably less than that in Dev. This moderation is a virtue and saves the sentiment from being smothered unnecessarily under the overwhelming burden of flowery language. There is no doubt an overdoing of alliteration in

With this may be compared the similar picture
in AR 128.

The two stanzas are typical of the poet's
qualities of the two poets. Though both display
undoubted fondness for achieving strikingness
in verse with the aid of alliterative language
Alam's load of the instruments of verse sound
effects is agreeably less than that in Dev. The
moderation is a virtue and saves the sentiment
from being smothered unnecessarily under the
overwhelming burden of flowery language. There
is no doubt an overdoing of alliteration in

दहक-दहक, गहक-गहक, लहक-लहक, बहक-बहक

which add but little to the sense. This tendency is shared to excess by most of the writers of the school. But Ālam always claims and often achieves a balance between sound and sense. How significant is his use of the word पाननाथ, for instance, in the following account of the heroine of the type Pravatsyat - patikā:-

धीर तें अधीर भई पीर-नीर चीर भीजे,
सोचनि कुचनि पर लोचन बहत हैं ।
आलम अदेसे ऐसे कैसे यहि बैस जीजे,
ऐसे उसांसन प्रान कैसे कै रहत हैं ॥
करौं माई मेरे प्रान मेरे हाथ नहीं,
प्रान प्राननाथ साथ चलीकै चहत हैं ।
पल न लगत पल कल न परत सुनि,
आली री ललन कालि चलन कहत हैं ॥

-- आ० के० १६७

Ālam has created many such pictures of exquisite beauty which must ensure him an honourable place among erotic writers of repute.

138-139

which are but little to the sense. This ten-
sion is shared to excess by most of the writers
of the school, but this always claims and
often achieves a balance between sound and
sense. Now sufficient is the use of the word
"balance," for instance, in the following
account of the heroine of the type Pravara-
pattern:-

Alam has created many such pictures of
exquisite beauty which must ensure him an
honorable place among erotic writers of repute

Ālam's capacity to express forcefully the sentiment of devotional love is also no less marked. Here is a pretty description of Kṛṣṇa's childhood.

‘देहौं दधि मधुर धरनि धर्यौ कौरि खैहें,
 धाम तें निकसि घौरी धेनु घाई खोलिहैं ।
 धूरि लोटि रेहैं लपटैहैं लटकत रेहैं,
 सुखद सुनैहैं बेनु बतियां अमोल हैं ।
 ‘आलम ’ सुकवि मेरे ललन चलन सीखैं,
 बलन की बांह व्रज गलिनि में डोलिहैं ।
 सुदिन सुदिन दिन ता दिन गनोंगी माई,
 जा दिन कन्हैया मोसों मैया कहि बोलिहैं ॥

-- आ० के० ४

When we compare this *ṣ* with the following similar stanza of the veteran poet Sūrdās we find it difficult to deny real merit to Ālam:-
 मेरो नान्हरिया गोपाल हो, बेगि बड़ी किनि होहि ।
 इहि मुख मधुरे बयन हो, कब ‘जननि ’ कहोगे मोहि ॥
 यह लालसा अधिक दिन दिन प्रति कबहुं ईस करै ।
 मो देखत कबहुं हंसि माधव पगु द्वे धरनि धरै ॥
 हलधर सहित फिरै जब आंगन चरन सबद सुनि पाऊं ।
 छिन छिन कुधित जानि पय कारन हों हठि निकट बुलाऊं ॥
 आगम निगम नेति करि गायो सिव उनमान न पायो ।
 ‘सूरदास ’ बालक रस लीला मन अभिलाष बढ़ायो ॥

...man's capacity to express forcefully
sentiment of devotional love is also no less
marked. Here is a pretty description of
Hippa's childhood.

When we compare this with the following
statement of the veteran poet Bürger we
find it difficult to deny real merit to Hippa.

Again there is genuine pathos in the following account of Yaśōdā's distress on separation from Kṛṣṇa:-

“कपिन को प्रेम देखि छाती सों लगावैं खोना,
बहुर न देखै तौ लों भैया न पेन्हाति है ।
चिरिया की चाह देखि चोंचहूँ में चारों राखै,
चेटुआ की चाह बिनु सोऊ न अधाति है ।
‘आलम’ कठिन तेरो हियो हों सराहों नन्द,
चन्दहि पिछाँड़ो छाँड़ि लायो कारी राति है ।
हम निरमोही मोही बन के पखेरु पसु,
बालक बियोगु कहूँ बिपद बिहाति है ।”

-- आ० के ० २२६.

Sūr Dās's Bhramar-gīt is a masterly exposition of his polemical zeal and capacity for hair-splitting logic expressed through the charming garb of verse. Ālam also has attempted a few verses of the kind. Here is an instance of a pretty rejoinder of the Gopīs to Uddhav.

“बाहती सिंगार तिन्हें सिंगी सों सगाई कहा
औधि कीहै आस तौ अधारी कैसे गहिये ।
बिरह अगाध तहाँ सुनि की समाधि कौन
जोग काहि भावै नु वियोग दाह दहिये ।

Again there is genuine pathos in the following account of Yasodhara's distress on separation from Kṛṣṇa:-

But Bala's Bhramar-gīt is a masterly exposition of his polemical zeal and capacity for hair-splitting logic expressed through the charming garb of verse. Ālamb also has attempted a few verses of the kind. Here is an instance of a pretty rejoinder of the Gopis to Uddhava.

सेख कहै मौन मुद्रा मोहन सुताये बन

मुद्रा लाओ काननि सुनेई सूत सहिये ।

लागै लगनेकहूँ कहूँ जी बैरी नीरो होय

उन्धो स्ते बीच की विचारी बात कहिये ॥”

आ. के. 205

This may be favourably compared with the following similar stanza of Sūr Dās:-

“मनुकर कौन गांव की रीति ।

ब्रजसुवतिन को जोग कथा तुम कहत सबै बिपरीति ॥

जा सिर फूल फुलैल मेति कै हरि कर प्रन्यै मारी ।

ता सिर भस्म भसान को सेवन जठा करन आधारी ॥

रतन जटित ताठंक बिराजत अरु कमलन की जोति ।

तिन रुक्मिन पहिरावत मुद्रा तोहि दया नहिं होति ॥

बेसरि नाक, कंठ मनि माता, मुख घनसार आवास ।

तिन मुख सिंगी कहौ बजावन भोजन आक पलास ॥

जा तन को मृगमद घिसि चन्दन सूक्ष्म पट पहिरार ।

ता तन को मृग अजिन पुरातन दै ब्रजनाथ पहार ॥

बेअबिनासी ज्ञान धौं गो यहि बिधि जोग सिखार ।

कौं भोग भरपूर सूरतहै जोग करन ब्रज आर ॥”

Obviously Ālam's effort is not unworthy of real consideration. The stanza is quite full of intense human feeling and earnest passion which Ālam can always successfully

This may be favourably compared with the
following similar stanza of Sir Isaac:-

Obviously Adam's effort is not unworthy
of real consideration. The stanza is quite
full of intense human feeling and earnest
passion which Adam can always successfully

Paint in telling words. In fact this quality of his verse alone would exact admiration from any critic. His minute power of observation of both man and nature and his capacity for evoking appropriate sentiment have combined to invest his verse with enduring merit.

in AK 252

Again there is characteristic earnestness such as we find so often in Sūr Dās and Tulasī Dās:-

गिता सत रखवारे ताराहू के गुन तारे,
तेरे हेत गौतम की तिरिया ऊ तरी है ।
हैं हूँ दीनानाथ हों अनाथपति साथ बिनु,
सुनत अनाथनि के नाथ सुधिकरी है ॥
डोले सुर आसन दुसासन की ओर देखि,
अंचल के ऐचत उधारी औरै घरी है ।
एक ते अनेक अंग घाई सेत सारी संग,
तरल तरंग भरी गंग सी ह्वै ढरी है ॥

-- आ० के० २५२

Similarly in his description of Kṛṣṇa's march through the city of Kūṇḍinpur Ālam has admirably anticipated Tulasī's account of the reaction of the people of Mithilā at the sight of Rām and Lakṣman on the eve of Sītā's

...in relief words. In fact this quality
of his verse alone would exact admiration from
any critic. His minute power of observation of
both man and nature and his capacity for evoking
appropriate sentiment have combined to invest
his verse with enduring merit.

in AK 252
in the characteristic earnest-
ness such as we find so often in Mr. Ibsen and
Tulsi Das.

Similarly in his description of Krishna's
march through the city of Kondhampur Alam has
admirably anticipated Tulsi's account of the
reaction of the people of Mathura at the sight
of him and Lakshmi on the eve of Bitha's

Svayamvara. The relevant portions of the two contexts are given below:-

जिन्ह के रही भावना जैसी । प्रभु मूरति तिन्ह देखी तैसी ॥
 देखहिं रूप महा रन धीरा । मनहुं बीर रसु धरें सरीरा ॥
 डरे कुटिल नृप प्रभुहिं निहारी । मनहुं भयानक मूरति भारी ॥
 रहे असुर कुल कोनिपर वेषा । तिन्ह प्रभु प्रगट काल सम देखा ॥
 पुरवासिन्ह देखे दोउ भाई । नर भूषन लोचन सुखड़ाई ॥

नानरि बिलोकहिं हरषि हियँ निज निज रुचि अनुरूप ।
 जनु सोहत सिंगार धरि मूरति परम अनूप ॥ ” ‘बालकाण्ड’
‘राम-चरित-मानस’

भगतनि मिलि भगवानु बखाने ।

कामिनि कामरूप पहिचाने ॥

मिदु मूरति बारिन कहि भायो ।

बैरनि कलह रूप दिखरायो ॥

जोगनि जोगेस्वरु करि लेख्यो ।

रोगनि मूरि सँजीवनि देख्यो ॥

मोर बिचार नील धन बोले ।

निरमल सुर सावन के खोले ॥

अप अपनी मति जिह जसि आई ।

, तिह तस देखे कुँवर कन्हआई ”।SS106. 7-16

“कमलनि जान्यो सूर है, फूलहिं भरि मकरन्द ।

खोडस कला प्रकासियो, कुमुदनि जान्यो चन्द ॥ ”

Gwynnere. The relevant portions of the two contexts are given below:

THE WIFE

The similarity in the lines underlined is simply remarkable. On no account can Alan description above be regarded inferior to the of Tulsa.

The similarity in the two lines under-lined is simply remarkable. On no account can Ālam's description above be regarded inferior to that of Tulasī ✓

Some more points of affinity in stray stanzas, could be easily adduced to support Ālam's claim to better attention but the process is abandoned lest it should give rise to a misunderstanding of the whole of our approach. Let it be clearly understood that our aim in adducing these instances which embody similar ideas similarly expressed is not to glorify Ālam or to attempt to prove that as a poet Ālam is as great as Sūr Dās or Tulasī Dās. Nothing could be more unreal or unjust than to attempt seriously to collage his poetic qualities with those of the two literary giants. The sublime heights of divine ecstasy scaled by Sūr Dās, the greatest of the poets of the Kṛṣṇa-Kāvya school, with whom the faith in the divinity of Kṛṣṇa was a living reality- perhaps more real than his own real

The similarity in the two lines under-lined is simply remarkable. On no account can Alam's description above be regarded inferior to that of Tulasi.

Some more points of affinity in stray stanzas, could be easily adduced to support Alam's claim to better attention but the process is abandoned lest it should give rise to a misunderstanding of the whole of our approach. Let it be clearly understood that our aim in adducing these instances which embody similar ideas similarly expressed is not to glorify Alam or to attempt to prove that as a poet Alam is as great as Sur Das or Tulasi Das. Nothing could be more unreal or unjust than to attempt seriously to collate his poetic qualities with those of the two literary giants. The sublime heights of divine ecstasy scaled by Sur Das, the greatest of the poets of the Krishna-Kavya school, with whom the faith in the divinity of Krishna was a living reality- perhaps more real than his own real

presence - must have been totally inaccessible to him.

And as regards Tulasī he is beyond doubt the brightest star in the firmament of Hindī Literature. A poet who could claim in full the uniformly sustained quality and the great variety of his verse has yet to come into being. Ālam could not have attained even partial greatness of his stature which could not be fully matched even by Sūr Dās.

Our only aim is to show that even though he did not write half as much as they did, and even though he did not claim in full their energetic fervour and devotional zeal, he had both talent and capacity to produce individual stanzas of merit and beauty as remarkable as that of Sūr Dās or Tulasī Dās.

✓ Raskhān has been widely known for the sweetness of his devotional music and there is no doubt there is lot of genuine feeling in much of his verse. But no less sincere and passionate are Ālam's utterances and any of

presence - must have been totally inaccessible to him.

And as regards Tulsi he is beyond doubt the brightest star in the firmament of Hindi literature. A poet who could claim in full uniformity sustained quality and the great variety of his verse has yet to come into being. Alam could not have attained even partial greatness of his stature which could not be fully matched even by Sur Das.

Our only aim is to show that even though he did not write half as much as they did, even though he did not claim in full their energetic fervour and devotional zeal, he had both talent and capacity to produce individual stanzas of merit and beauty as remarkable as that of Sur Das or Tulsi Das.

Raskhan has been widely known for the sweetness of his devotional music and there no doubt there is lot of genuine feeling in much of his verse. But no less sincere and passionate are Alam's utterances and any of

his stanzas can be compared favourably with an affined stanza of Raskhān. A single instance will suffice:-

जा दिन ते निरख्यो नंदनन्दन, कानि तज्जीघर-बंधन छूट्यो ।
चारु बिलोकनि कीनीं सुनारि, सम्हार गई मन मार नें लूट्यो ॥
सागर को सरिता जिमि घाह, न रोकी रहै, कुल को पुल टूट्यो ।
मत्त भयो मन संग फिरै, 'रसखान' 'सरूप' अभी-रस घूंट्यो ॥”

काकी लाज काकों डरु कौन आपु कैसो घरु,
कौन घरु बासी कछु बातें घर की कहै ।
सांस लेत हिये में सलाका ऐसी सालति है ,
कान्ह चितवनि माई नित चित कों दहै ।
‘आलम’ कहै हो पर बस न बसात कछु,
भोग हूं न छुटे दुख अति साथ ही गहै ।
पलक ते न्यारी कीनी नींदरु बिहारि दीनी,
निसि दिन नैननि में बैरी बैठोई रहै ॥”

-- आ० के० १३६

The Alam possessed effective power to evoke the sentiment of resignation also may be shown by the following instance:-

जनमत द्विति पर्यो पलना बहुरि परि,
हाथी हय सुखासन पर्योई बहुतु है ।

his status can be compared favourably with
an official status of Rankin. A single
instance will suffice:-

That I am possessed of effective power to
evolve the sentiment of resignation also may
be shown by the following instance:-

अरिनि के ग़स परि बिषयनि बस परि,

जुवतिन रस परि है मेरे प्यारे सुखहिं चहतु है ।

तासों तोहि परनि परी है मेरे प्यारे प्रान,

हा हा परकृत क्वांड़ि 'आलम' कहतु है ।

प्रनति सरीर सील परिबै ही पर रुचि,

पर्योई रहतु ता तें पर्योई चहतु है ॥" आ० के० २५४

The same idea has been expressed by another poet as below:-

पेट में पौढ़िके पौढ़े मही पर पालना पौढ़िके बाल कहार ।

आई जबै तरुनाई त्रिया संग सेज पे पौढ़िके रंग मचार ॥

कीर-समुद्र के पौढ़न-हार को नेकु नहीं कबहुं चित लार ।

पौढ़त पौढ़त पौढ़त ही सु चिता पर पौढ़न के दिन आर ॥"

Kesav in his Rām-Chandrikā expresses a similar idea as below:-

पेट चढ्यो पलना पलका चढि पालिकिहू चढि मोह मढ्यो रे ।

चौक चढ्यो चित्रसारि चढ्यो गज बाजि चढ्यो गढ गर्व चढ्यो रे ॥

व्योम विमान चढ्योई रह्यो कहि 'केशव' सों कबहुं न पढ्यो रे ।

चेतन नाहिं रह्यो चढि चित सो चाहत मूढ़ चिताहू चढ्यो रे ॥"

Alam's account is in no way inferior to that of the other two.

The same idea has been expressed by
another poet as below:-

Kesav in his Ram-Chandrika expresses a
similar idea as below:-

Alam's account is in no way inferior to
that of the other two.

Thus Ālam's power for versification is rich and varied. As a writer of narrative he exhibits reasonable capacity to conceive and produce a work of art. Both SS and MK though planned on a modest scale, have been carefully executed. Both bear the stamp of his artistic mind and its energetic build. Both inculcate by implication the poet's faith in true and chastened love as against mere disgruntled passion. The ideal of a sober, temperate and ordered life which found immortal expression in the Rām-Cārit-Mānas of Tulasī Dās is already found reflected in SS both in the choice of its subject matter as also in its method of presentment.

As a poet of free love such as we find him in many verses of AK he has not written merely to conform to conventional standards of criticism and thus is often free from that artificiality which has been the bane of even some of the greatest exponents of the Rīti school. His pictures of love in its varied

Thus, the power for verification is rich and varied. As a writer of narrative he exhibits reasonable capacity to conceive and produce a work of art. Both SS and MK though planned on a modest scale, have been carefully executed. Both bear the stamp of artistic mind and its energetic build. Both inculcate by implication the poet's faith in true and chastened love as against mere disordered passion. The ideal of a sober, temperate and ordered life which found immortal expression in the Rām-Carīt-Mānās of Tulsi Dās is already found reflected in SS both in the choice of its subject matter as also in its method of presentation.


As a poet of free love such as we find him in many verses of AK he has not written merely to conform to conventional standards of criticism and thus is often free from that artificiality which has been the bane of even some of the greatest exponents of the Riti school. His pictures of love in its varied

aspects of union, separation, longing and despair have a pleasurable freshness about them which is not very commonly found in poets who, while attempting verse believe in using more their head than their heart. Thus even though he cannot claim to have attained the degree of poetic scholarship of Dev or Kesav or for the matter of that other Ācāryas of the Rīti School, he can certainly claim a heart which was richly sensitive to the minutest excitement of poetic imagination and he had the power to forcefully express it through proper language and imagery. He may have lacked the terse suggestiveness and the exquisite beauty of the finely turned phrase such as Bihārī shows but he certainly excelled him in the variety and music of his verse as also in the versatility of his genius.

As a writer of devotional verse he displays abundant passion, sincerity and earnestness and remarkable power to evoke sentiment. Many of his verses would easily compare with

aspects of union, separation, longing and desire
poets have a pleasurable freedom about them
which is not very commonly found in poets who
while attempting verse believe in using more
their head than their heart. Thus even
though he cannot claim to have attained the
degree of poetic scholarship of Dev or Keshav
or for the matter of that other Acharyas of
the Pitt School, he can certainly claim a head
which was richly sensitive to the minutest
excitement of poetic imagination and he had
the power to forcefully express it through
proper language and imagery. He may have
lacked the terse suggestiveness and the
exquisite beauty of the finely turned phrase
such as Bibari shows but he certainly excelled
him in the variety and music of his verse as
also in the versatility of his genius.
As a writer of devotional verse he dis-
plays abundant passion, sincerity and earnest-
ness and remarkable power to evoke sentiment.

the best of many other great poets. The circumscribed nature of his canvas, however, would not make it fair to rank him with Sūr or Tulasī who would crush him, besides many other things, by the sheer weight of their yield. But it would be equally unfair to deny him credit and partial greatness for having been able to produce individual stanzas of challenging merit. He does not and cannot claim a position amongst the top-ranking luminaries of our literature but he is easily the best of those who are ranked in the second line. In our opinion Ālam's real greatness has yet to be properly assessed by the critic. Most estimates of him so far have been written without first-hand knowledge of all of his works and therefore actually fall short of an accurate appraisal of his real merit. A close study of AK, SS and MK would convince any reader that Ālam deserves a recognition much better than has so far been accorded to him.



the best of many other great poets. The cir-
umscribed nature of his canvas, however,
would not make it fair to rank him with Sur-
or Tulasī who would crush him, besides many
other things, by the sheer weight of their
style. But it would be equally unfair to
deny him credit and partial greatness for
having been able to produce individual stanzas
of challenging merit. He does not and cannot
claim a position amongst the top-ranking
luminaries of our literature but he is easily
the best of those who are ranked in the second
line. In our opinion Alam's real greatness has
yet to be properly assessed by the critic. Most
estimates of him so far have been written with-
out first-hand knowledge of all of his works
and therefore actually fall short of an
accurate appraisal of his real merit. A close
study of AK, SS and MK would convince any
reader that Alam deserves a recognition much
better than has so far been accorded to him.

